

*In the*  
**Supreme Court**  
*for the*  
**State of Nevada**

Electronically Filed  
May 01 2017 01:04 p.m.  
Elizabeth A. Brown  
Clerk of Supreme Court

---

WYNN LAS VEGAS, LLC d/b/a WYNN LAS VEGAS,  
*Appellant and Cross-Respondent,*

v.

YVONNE O'CONNELL,

*Respondent and Cross-Appellant.*

---

*Appeal from Judgment on Jury Verdict,  
Eighth Judicial District Court, State of Nevada in and for the County of Clark  
District Court Case No. A-12-671221-C · Honorable Jennifer P. Togliatti*

---

---

**APPELLANT'S APPENDIX**  
**VOLUME 16 OF 18 – Pages 3207 to 3432**

---

LAWRENCE J. SEMENZA III, ESQ. (7174)  
CHRISTOPHER D. KIRCHER, ESQ. (11176)  
JARROD L. RICKARD, ESQ. (10203)  
SEMENZA KIRCHER RICKARD  
10161 Park Run Drive, Suite 150  
Las Vegas, Nevada 89145  
(702) 835-6803 Telephone  
(702) 920-8669 Facsimile

*Attorneys for Appellant and Cross-Respondent,  
Wynn Las Vegas, LLC*



## CHRONOLOGICAL INDEX

Description	Page
<b>VOLUME 1 OF 18 – Pages 1 to 221</b>	
Complaint, Filed February 7, 2012	1
Summons [Amended Complaint], Filed March 20, 2012	22
Affidavit of Service [Summons], Filed April 4, 2012	28
Answer to Amended Complaint, Filed July 24, 2013	32
Plaintiff’s Early Case Conference Disclosures, Filed October 9, 2013	37
Order Setting Civil Non-Jury Trial and Calendar Call, Filed December 5, 2013	46
Amended Order Setting Civil Jury Trial and Calendar Call, Filed October 1, 2014	49
Plaintiff’s First Supplement to and Amendment of Initial 16.1 Disclosures, Filed March 16, 2015	52
Plaintiff’s Second Supplement to Initial 16.1 Disclosures, Filed March 18, 2015	70
Plaintiff’s Initial Expert Disclosures, Filed April 13, 2015	90
Exhibit 1	93
Plaintiff’s Third Supplement to Initial 16.1 Disclosures, Filed June 12, 2015	128
Defendant’s Motion for Summary Judgment, Filed July 13, 2015	150
Exhibit 1	162
Exhibit 2	179
Exhibit 3	181
Exhibit 4	195
Plaintiff’s Fourth Supplement to Initial 16.1 Disclosures, Filed July 14, 2015	200

**VOLUME 2 OF 18 – Pages 222 to 430**

Plaintiff’s Opposition to Defendant’s Motion for Summary Judgment, Filed July 27, 2015	222
Exhibit 1	238
Exhibit 2	283
Exhibit 3	308
Exhibit 4	353
Exhibit 5	358
Plaintiff’s Errata to Opposition to Defendant’s Motion for Summary Judgment, Filed August 11, 2015	361
Exhibit 6	364
Defendant’s Motion in Limine [#1] to Exclude Purported Expert Witness Gary Presswood, Filed August 13, 2015	398
Exhibit 1	410
Exhibit 2	412
Exhibit 3	426
(EXHIBITS CONTINUED IN VOLUME 3)	

**VOLUME 3 OF 18 – Pages 431 to 640**

Defendant’s Motion in Limine [#1] to Exclude Purported Expert Witness Gary Presswood, Filed August 13, 2015 (EXHIBITS CONTINUED FROM VOLUME 2)	
Exhibit 4	431
Exhibit 5	470
Exhibit 6	571
Plaintiff Amended Fourth Supplement to Initial 16.1 Disclosures, Filed August 27, 2015	574
Plaintiff’s Opposition to Wynn’s Motion in Limine [#1] to Exclude Purported Expert Witness Gary Presswood, Filed August 27, 2015	596
Exhibit 1	602
Exhibit 2	607
Exhibit 3	611
Exhibit 4	613
Exhibit 5	616
Reply in Support of Defendant’s Motion for Summary Judgment, Filed September 10, 2015	619
Reply in Support of Defendant’s Motion in Limine [#1] to Exclude Purported Expert Witness Gary Presswood, Filed September 10, 2015	636

**VOLUME 4 OF 18 – Pages 641 to 861**

Reply in Support of Defendant’s Motion in Limine [#2] to Exclude Unrelated Medical Conditions; Opposition to Plaintiff’s Motion for Sanctions, Filed September 10, 2015	641
Exhibit 1	650
Exhibit 2	698
Recorder’s Transcript re: Defendant’s Motion for Summary Judgment, District Court – Clark County, Nevada, Before the Honorable Carolyn Ellsworth, Date of Proceedings: September 17, 2015 (Filed On: January 11, 2017)	701
Plaintiff’s Fifth Supplement to Initial 16.1 Disclosures, Filed September 18, 2015	706
Plaintiff’s Sixth Supplement to Initial 16.1 Disclosures, Filed September 28, 2015	727
Transcript of Proceedings re: Defendant’s Motions In Limine and Plaintiff’s Omnibus Motions In Limine, District Court – Clark County, Nevada, Before the Honorable Carolyn Ellsworth, Date of Proceedings: October 1, 2015 (Filed On: October 12, 2015)	749
Order Denying Defendant’s Motion for Summary Judgment, Filed October 9, 2015	805
Notice of Entry of Order Denying Defendant’s Motion for Summary Judgment, Filed October 12, 2015	807
Order Denying Defendant’s Motion for Summary Judgment	809
Defendant’s Supplemental Brief to Exclude Plaintiff’s Treating Physician Expert Witnesses, Filed October 27, 2015	811
Exhibit 1	818
Exhibit 2	839
(EXHIBITS CONTINUED IN VOLUME 5)	

**VOLUME 5 OF 18 – Pages 862 to 1049**

Defendant’s Supplemental Brief to Exclude Plaintiff’s Treating Physician Expert Witnesses, Filed October 27, 2015 (EXHIBITS CONTINUED FROM VOLUME 4)	
Exhibit 3	862
Exhibit 4	885
Exhibit 5	916
Plaintiff’s Brief as to Doctor Tingey’s Testimony at Trial, Filed October 27, 2015	946
Exhibit 1	956
Exhibit 2	979

Defendant Wynn Las Vegas, LLC d/b/a Wynn Las Vegas' Proposed Verdict Forms, Filed October 27, 2015	983
Defendant Wynn Las Vegas, LLC d/b/a Wynn Las Vegas' Proposed Voir Dire Questions, Filed October 27, 2015	988
Plaintiff's Proposed Verdict Forms, Filed October 28, 2015	993
Plaintiff's Proposed Voir Dire Questions, Filed October 28, 2015	997
Defendant's Proposed Jury Instructions, Dated October 28, 2015	1001

**VOLUME 6 OF 18 – Pages 1050 to 1271**

Defendant's Proposed Jury Instructions (Without Citations), Dated October 28, 2015	1050
Transcript of Proceedings re: Plaintiff's Emergency Motion to Continue Trial and for Sanctions on Order Shortening Time: Supplemental Brief on Motion In Limine, District Court – Clark County, Nevada, Before the Honorable Carolyn Ellsworth, Date of Proceedings: October 29, 2015 (Filed On: January 12, 2016)	1098
Order Granting Defendant's Motion in Limine [#1] to Exclude Purported Expert Witness Gary Presswood, Filed November 2, 2015	1137
Order Denying Without Prejudice Defendant's Motion In Limine [#2] to Exclude Unrelated Medical Conditions; Opposition to Plaintiff's Motion for Sanctions, Filed November 2, 2015	1139
Transcript of Proceedings – Jury Trial – Day 1, District Court – Clark County, Nevada, Before the Honorable Carolyn Ellsworth, Date of Proceedings: November 4, 2015 (Filed January 12, 2016)	1142

**VOLUME 7 OF 18 – Pages 1272 to 1470**

Notice of Entry of Order, Filed November 5, 2015	1272
Order on Plaintiff's Omnibus Motions In Limine	1274

Notice of Entry of Order, Filed November 5, 2015	1277
Order Granting Defendant’s Motion in Limine [#1] to Exclude Purported Expert Witness Gary Presswood	1279
Notice of Entry of Order, Filed November 5, 2015	1281
Order Denying Without Prejudice Defendant’s Motion In Limine [#2] to Exclude Unrelated Medical Conditions; Opposition to Plaintiff’s Motion for Sanctions	1283
Transcript of Proceedings – Jury Trial – Day 2, District Court – Clark County, Nevada, Before the Honorable Carolyn Ellsworth, Date of Proceedings: November 5, 2015 (Filed January 12, 2016)	1286
Jury List, Filed November 9, 2015	1408
Defendant’s Bench Brief Regarding Future Pain and Suffering, Dated November 9, 2015	1409
Defendant’s Bench Brief Regarding Exclusion of Plaintiff’s Treating Physician Testimony Solely Based on Plaintiff’s Self-Reporting, Dated November 9, 2015	1412
Exhibit 1	1415
Plaintiff’s Brief as to Testimony Regarding Future Pain and Suffering, Filed November 9, 2015	1423
Exhibit 1	1429
Exhibit 2	1433
Exhibit 3	1438
Plaintiff’s Brief Regarding Causation Testimony by Drs. Dunn and Tingey, Filed November 9, 2015	1464

**VOLUME 8 OF 18 – Pages 1471 to 1691**

Transcript of Proceedings – Jury Trial – Day 3, District Court – Clark County, Nevada, Before the Honorable Carolyn Ellsworth, Date of Proceedings: November 9, 2015 (Filed January 12, 2016)	1471
Defendant’s Bench Brief Regarding Future Pain and Suffering, Dated November 10, 2015	1612
Defendant’s Bench Brief Regarding Exclusion of Plaintiff’s Treating Physician Testimony Solely Based on Plaintiff’s Self-Reporting, Dated November 10, 2015	1615
Exhibit 1	1618

Transcript of Proceedings – Jury Trial – Day 4, District Court – Clark County, Nevada, 1626  
Before the Honorable Carolyn Ellsworth,  
Date of Proceedings: November 10, 2015 (Filed January 12, 2016)  
(TRANSCRIPT CONTINUED IN VOLUME 9)

**VOLUME 9 OF 18 – Pages 1692 to 1912**

Transcript of Proceedings – Jury Trial – Day 4, District Court – Clark County, Nevada,  
Before the Honorable Carolyn Ellsworth,  
Date of Proceedings: November 10, 2015 (Filed January 12, 2016)  
(TRANSCRIPT CONTINUED FROM VOLUME 8)

Amended Jury List, 1883  
Filed November 12, 2015

Plaintiff’s Brief as to Constructive Notice, 1884  
Filed November 12, 2015

Defendant’s Bench Brief Regarding Expert Medical Testimony to 1891  
Apportion Damages,  
Filed November 12, 2015

Transcript of Proceedings – Jury Trial – Day 5, District Court – Clark County, Nevada, 1895  
Before the Honorable Carolyn Ellsworth,  
Date of Proceedings: November 12, 2015 (Filed January 12, 2016)  
(TRANSCRIPT CONTINUED IN VOLUME 10)

**VOLUME 10 OF 18 – Pages 1913 to 2133**

Transcript of Proceedings – Jury Trial – Day 5, District Court – Clark County, Nevada,  
Before the Honorable Carolyn Ellsworth,  
Date of Proceedings: November 12, 2015 (Filed January 12, 2016)  
(TRANSCRIPT CONTINUED FROM VOLUME 9)  
(TRANSCRIPT CONTINUED IN VOLUME 11)

**VOLUME 11 OF 18 – Pages 2134 to 2353**

Transcript of Proceedings – Jury Trial – Day 5, District Court – Clark County, Nevada,  
Before the Honorable Carolyn Ellsworth,  
Date of Proceedings: November 12, 2015 (Filed January 12, 2016)  
(TRANSCRIPT CONTINUED FROM VOLUME 10)

Transcript of Proceedings – Jury Trial – Day 6, District Court – Clark County, Nevada, 2228  
Before the Honorable Carolyn Ellsworth,  
Date of Proceedings: November 13, 2015 (Filed January 12, 2016)

Verdict Form, 2277  
Filed November 16, 2015

Jury Instructions, Filed November 16, 2015	2278
Verdict(s) Submitted to Jury But Returned Unsigned, Filed November 16, 2015	2321
Transcript of Proceedings – Jury Trial – Day 7, District Court – Clark County, Nevada, Before the Honorable Carolyn Ellsworth, Date of Proceedings: November 16, 2015 (Filed January 12, 2016)	2323
Judgment on Verdict, Filed December 15, 2015	2338
Notice of Entry of Judgment on Verdict, Filed December 15, 2015	2340
Judgment on Verdict	2342
Order on Supplemental Briefing Relating to the Proposed Testimony of Dr. Dunn and Dr. Tingey, Filed December 23, 2015	2344
Notice of Posting Supersedeas Bond, Filed December 23, 2015	2347

**VOLUME 12 OF 18 – Pages 2354 to 2543**

Notice of Entry of Order, Filed December 28, 2015	2354
Order on Supplemental Briefing Relating to the Proposed Testimony of      Dr. Dunn and Dr. Tingey	2356
Defendant Wynn Las Vegas, LLC’s Renewed Motion for Judgment as a Matter of Law, or, Alternatively, Motion for New Trial or Remittitur, Filed December 30, 2015	2359
Exhibit 1	2387
Exhibit 2	2403
Exhibit 3	2419
Exhibit 4	2429
Exhibit 5	2449
Exhibit 6	2462
Exhibit 7	2475
Exhibit 8	2477

(EXHIBITS CONTINUED IN VOLUME 13)

**VOLUME 13 OF 18 – Pages 2544 to 2764**

Defendant Wynn Las Vegas, LLC’s Renewed Motion for Judgment as a Matter of Law, or, Alternatively, Motion for New Trial or Remittitur, Filed December 30, 2015 (EXHIBITS CONTINUED FROM VOLUME 13)	
Exhibit 9	2544
Exhibit 10	2595
Plaintiff’s Opposition to Defendant’s Renewed Motion for Judgment as a Matter of Law and Motion for New Trial, Filed January 19, 2016	2631
Exhibit 1	2657
(EXHIBITS CONTINUED IN VOLUME 14)	

**VOLUME 14 OF 18 – Pages 2765 to 2985**

Plaintiff’s Opposition to Defendant’s Renewed Motion for Judgment as a Matter of Law and Motion for New Trial, Filed January 19, 2016	
Exhibit 1 (EXHIBITS CONTINUED FROM VOLUME 13)	
Exhibit 2	2799
(EXHIBITS CONTINUED IN VOLUME 15)	

**VOLUME 15 OF 18 – Pages 2986 to 3206**

Plaintiff’s Opposition to Defendant’s Renewed Motion for Judgment as a Matter of Law and Motion for New Trial, Filed January 19, 2016	
Exhibit 2 (EXHIBITS CONTINUED FROM VOLUME 14)	
Exhibit 3	3057
(EXHIBITS CONTINUED IN VOLUME 16)	

**VOLUME 16 OF 18 – Pages 3207 to 3432**

Plaintiff’s Opposition to Defendant’s Renewed Motion for Judgment as a Matter of Law and Motion for New Trial, Filed January 19, 2016	
Exhibit 3 (EXHIBITS CONTINUED FROM VOLUME 15)	
Defendant Wynn Las Vegas, LLC’s Reply in Support of Renewed Motion for Judgment as Matter of Law, or, Alternatively, Motion for New Trial or Remittitur, Filed January 28, 2016	3391
Notice of Related Authorities in Support of Defendant Wynn Las Vegas, LLC’s Renewed Motion for Judgment as a Matter of Law, or, Alternatively, Motion for New Trial or Remittitur, Filed March 3, 2016	3408
Exhibit 1	3411

**VOLUME 17 OF 18 – Pages 3433 to 3638**

Minutes from Docket [All Pending Motions], Dated March 4, 2016	3433
Transcript re: Hearing: All Pending Motions, Eighth Judicial District Court – Civil/Criminal Division – Clark County, Nevada, Before the Honorable Carolyn Ellsworth, Date of Proceedings: March 4, 2016 (Filed September 13, 2016)	3444
Order Denying Defendant’s Renewed Motion for Judgment as Matter of Law or Alternatively for a New Trial or Remittitur, Filed May 24, 2016	3472
Notice of Entry of Order Denying Defendant’s Renewed Motion for Judgment as Matter of Law or Alternatively for a New Trial or Remittitur, Filed May 25, 2016	3486
Order Denying Defendant’s Renewed Motion for Judgment as Matter of Law or Alternatively for a New Trial or Remittitur	3488
Notice of Appeal, Filed June 8, 2016 [June 16, 2016]	3502
Case Appeal Statement	3505
Case Summary	3510
Civil Cover Sheet	3523
Judgment on Verdict	3524
Notice of Entry of Judgment on Verdict	3526
Order Denying Defendant’s Renewed Motion for Judgment as a Matter of Law or Alternatively for a New Trial or Remittitur	3530
Notice of Entry of Order Denying Defendant’s Renewed Motion for Judgment as a Matter of Law or Alternatively for a New Trial or Remittitur	3544
Court Minutes [Various Dates]	3560
Plaintiff’s Proposed Exhibits	3595
Wynn’s Proposed Exhibit List	3597
Joint Stipulated Exhibits of the Parties	3602

**DEFENDANT’S TRIAL EXHIBITS**

Defendant’s Trial Exhibit No. B-1 – University Medical Center – Ambulatory Care Medical History Form [Record [Pages 54 and 55]	3606
Defendant’s Trial Exhibit No. E-1 – Clinical Neurology [Pages 1 and 2]	3608
Defendant’s Trial Exhibit No. G-1 – Patient Health Questionnaire – PHQ [Page 1 Only]	3610
Defendant’s Trial Exhibit No. I – Southern Nevada Pain Center [Pages 1 to 4]	3611
Defendant’s Trial Exhibit No. P-1 – Andrew M. Cash, M.D. Report	3615
Defendant’s Trial Exhibit No. R – Report Taken February 17, 2010 [Pages 1 to 6]	3620
Defendant’s Trial Exhibit No. Y – Yvonne S. O’Connell Patron Information	3626
Defendant’s Trial Exhibit No. Z – Wynn Atrium Log	3629

**VOLUME 18 OF 18 – Pages 3639 to 3770**

Defendant’s Motion In Limine [#2] to Exclude Unrelated Medical Conditions and Damages Claimed by Plaintiff, Filed August 13, 2015	3639
Exhibit 1	3653
Exhibit 2	3655
Exhibit 3	3685
Exhibit 4	3692
Exhibit 5	3699
Exhibit 6	3704
Exhibit 7	3714
Exhibit 8	3719
Plaintiff’s Opposition to Wynn’s Motion Motion In Limine [#2] to Exclude Unrelated Medical Conditions and Damages Claimed by Plaintiff and Motion for Sanctions for Violation of HIPPA Protected Information, Filed August 27, 2015	3742
Exhibit 1	3748

## ALPHABETICAL INDEX

Affidavit of Service [Summons], Filed April 4, 2012	28
Amended Order Setting Civil Jury Trial and Calendar Call, Filed October 1, 2014	49
Answer to Amended Complaint, Filed July 24, 2013	32
Complaint, Filed February 7, 2012	1
Defendant Wynn Las Vegas, LLC d/b/a Wynn Las Vegas' Proposed Verdict Forms, Filed October 27, 2015	983
Defendant Wynn Las Vegas, LLC d/b/a Wynn Las Vegas' Proposed Voir Dire Questions, Filed October 27, 2015	988
Defendant Wynn Las Vegas, LLC's Renewed Motion for Judgment as a Matter of Law, or, Alternatively, Motion for New Trial or Remittitur, Filed December 30, 2015	2359
Exhibit 1	2387
Exhibit 2	2403
Exhibit 3	2419
Exhibit 4	2429
Exhibit 5	2449
Exhibit 6	2462
Exhibit 7	2475
Exhibit 8	2477
Exhibit 9	2544
Exhibit 10	2595
Defendant Wynn Las Vegas, LLC's Reply in Support of Renewed Motion for Judgment as Matter of Law, or, Alternatively, Motion for New Trial or Remittitur, Filed January 28, 2016	3391
Defendant's Bench Brief Regarding Exclusion of Plaintiff's Treating Physician Testimony Solely Based on Plaintiff's Self-Reporting, Dated November 9, 2015	1412
Exhibit 1	1415
Defendant's Bench Brief Regarding Exclusion of Plaintiff's Treating Physician Testimony Solely Based on Plaintiff's Self-Reporting, Dated November 10, 2015	1615
Exhibit 1	1618

Defendant’s Motion for Summary Judgment, Filed July 13, 2015	150
Exhibit 1	162
Exhibit 2	179
Exhibit 3	181
Exhibit 4	195
Defendant’s Motion in Limine [#1] to Exclude Purported Expert Witness Gary Presswood, Filed August 13, 2015	398
Exhibit 1	410
Exhibit 2	412
Exhibit 3	426
Exhibit 4	431
Exhibit 5	470
Exhibit 6	571
Defendant’s Motion In Limine [#2] to Exclude Unrelated Medical Conditions and Damages Claimed by Plaintiff, Filed August 13, 2015	3639
Exhibit 1	3653
Exhibit 2	3655
Exhibit 3	3685
Exhibit 4	3692
Exhibit 5	3699
Exhibit 6	3704
Exhibit 7	3714
Exhibit 8	3719
Defendant’s Bench Brief Regarding Future Pain and Suffering, Dated November 9, 2015	1409
Defendant’s Bench Brief Regarding Future Pain and Suffering, Dated November 10, 2015	1612
Defendant’s Proposed Jury Instructions (Without Citations), Dated October 28, 2015	1050
Defendant’s Proposed Jury Instructions, Dated October 28, 2015	1001
Defendant’s Supplemental Brief to Exclude Plaintiff’s Treating Physician Expert Witnesses, Filed October 27, 2015	811
Exhibit 1	818
Exhibit 2	839
Exhibit 3	862
Exhibit 4	885
Exhibit 5	916

## DEFENDANT’S TRIAL EXHIBITS

Defendant’s Trial Exhibit No. B-1 – University Medical Center – Ambulatory Care Medical History Form [Record [Pages 54 and 55]	3606
Defendant’s Trial Exhibit No. E-1 – Clinical Neurology [Pages 1 and 2]	3608
Defendant’s Trial Exhibit No. G-1 – Patient Health Questionnaire – PHQ [Page 1 Only]	3610
Defendant’s Trial Exhibit No. I – Southern Nevada Pain Center [Pages 1 to 4]	3611
Defendant’s Trial Exhibit No. P-1 – Andrew M. Cash, M.D. Report	3615
Defendant’s Trial Exhibit No. R – Report Taken February 17, 2010 [Pages 1 to 6]	3620
Defendant’s Trial Exhibit No. Y – Yvonne S. O’Connell Patron Information	3626
Defendant’s Trial Exhibit No. Z – Wynn Atrium Log	3629
Jury List, Filed November 9, 2015	1408
Minutes from Docket [All Pending Motions], Dated March 4, 2016	3433
Notice of Appeal, Filed June 8, 2016 [June 16, 2016]	3502
Case Appeal Statement	3505
Case Summary	3510
Civil Cover Sheet	3523
Judgment on Verdict	3524
Notice of Entry of Judgment on Verdict	3526
Order Denying Defendant’s Renewed Motion for Judgment as a Matter of Law or Alternatively for a New Trial or Remittitur	3530
Notice of Entry of Order Denying Defendant’s Renewed Motion for Judgment as a Matter of Law or Alternatively for a New Trial or Remittitur	3544
Court Minutes [Various Dates]	3560
Plaintiff’s Proposed Exhibits	3595
Wynn’s Proposed Exhibit List	3597
Joint Stipulated Exhibits of the Parties	3602

Notice of Entry of Judgment on Verdict, Filed December 15, 2015	2340
Judgment on Verdict	2342
Notice of Entry of Order, Filed December 28, 2015	2354
Order on Supplemental Briefing Relating to the Proposed Testimony of Dunn and Dr. Tingey	Dr. 2356
Notice of Entry of Order, Filed November 5, 2015	1272
Order on Plaintiff's Omnibus Motions In Limine	1274
Notice of Entry of Order, Filed November 5, 2015	1277
Order Granting Defendant's Motion in Limine [#1] to Exclude Purported Expert Witness Gary Presswood	1279
Notice of Entry of Order, Filed November 5, 2015	1281
Order Denying Without Prejudice Defendant's Motion In Limine [#2] to Exclude Unrelated Medical Conditions; Opposition to Plaintiff's Motion for Sanctions	1283
Notice of Entry of Order Denying Defendant's Motion for Summary Judgment, Filed October 12, 2015	807
Order Denying Defendant's Motion for Summary Judgment	809
Notice of Entry of Order Denying Defendant's Renewed Motion for Judgment as Matter of Law or Alternatively for a New Trial or Remittitur, Filed May 25, 2016	3486
Order Denying Defendant's Renewed Motion for Judgment as Matter of Law or Alternatively for a New Trial or Remittitur	3488
Notice of Posting Supersedeas Bond, Filed December 23, 2015	2347
Notice of Related Authorities in Support of Defendant Wynn Las Vegas, LLC's Renewed Motion for Judgment as a Matter of Law, or, Alternatively, Motion for New Trial or Remittitur, Filed March 3, 2016	3408
Exhibit 1	3411
Order Denying Defendant's Motion for Summary Judgment, Filed October 9, 2015	805
Order Denying Defendant's Renewed Motion for Judgment as Matter of Law or Alternatively for a New Trial or Remittitur, Filed May 24, 2016	3472

Order Denying Without Prejudice Defendant’s Motion In Limine [#2] to Exclude Unrelated Medical Conditions; Opposition to Plaintiff’s Motion for Sanctions, Filed November 2, 2015	1139
Order Granting Defendant’s Motion in Limine [#1] to Exclude Purported Expert Witness Gary Presswood, Filed November 2, 2015	1137
Order on Supplemental Briefing Relating to the Proposed Testimony of Dr. Dunn and Dr. Tingey, Filed December 23, 2015	2344
Order Setting Civil Non-Jury Trial and Calendar Call, Filed December 5, 2013	46
Plaintiff’s Amended Fourth Supplement to Initial 16.1 Disclosures, Filed August 27, 2015	574
Plaintiff’s Brief as to Doctor Tingey’s Testimony at Trial, Filed October 27, 2015	946
Exhibit 1	956
Exhibit 2	979
Plaintiff’s Brief as to Testimony Regarding Future Pain and Suffering, Filed November 9, 2015	1423
Exhibit 1	1429
Exhibit 2	1433
Exhibit 3	1438
Plaintiff’s Fifth Supplement to Initial 16.1 Disclosures, Filed September 18, 2015	706
Plaintiff’s Sixth Supplement to Initial 16.1 Disclosures, Filed September 28, 2015	727
Plaintiff’s Brief Regarding Causation Testimony by Drs. Dunn and Tingey, Filed November 9, 2015	1464
Plaintiff’s Early Case Conference Disclosures, Filed October 9, 2013	37
Plaintiff’s Errata to Opposition to Defendant’s Motion for Summary Judgment, Filed August 11, 2015	361
Exhibit 6	364
Plaintiff’s First Supplement to and Amendment of Initial 16.1 Disclosures, Filed March 16, 2015	52
Plaintiff’s Fourth Supplement to Initial 16.1 Disclosures, Filed July 14, 2015	200

Plaintiff’s Initial Expert Disclosures, Filed April 13, 2015	90
Exhibit 1	93
Plaintiff’s Opposition to Defendant’s Motion for Summary Judgment, Filed July 27, 2015	222
Exhibit 1	238
Exhibit 2	283
Exhibit 3	308
Exhibit 4	353
Exhibit 5	358
Plaintiff’s Opposition to Defendant’s Renewed Motion for Judgment as a Matter of Law and Motion for New Trial, Filed January 19, 2016	2631
Exhibit 1	2657
Exhibit 2	2799
Exhibit 3	3057
Plaintiff’s Opposition to Wynn’s Motion in Limine [#1] to Exclude Purported Expert Witness Gary Presswood, Filed August 27, 2015	596
Exhibit 1	602
Exhibit 2	607
Exhibit 3	611
Exhibit 4	613
Exhibit 5	616
Plaintiff’s Opposition to Wynn’s Motion Motion In Limine [#2] to Exclude Unrelated Medical Conditions and Damages Claimed by Plaintiff and Motion for Sanctions for Violation of HIPPA Protected Information, Filed August 27, 2015	3742
Exhibit 1	3748
Plaintiff’s Proposed Verdict Forms, Filed October 28, 2015	993
Plaintiff’s Proposed Voir Dire Questions, Filed October 28, 2015	997
Plaintiff’s Second Supplement to Initial 16.1 Disclosures, Filed March 18, 2015	70
Plaintiff’s Third Supplement to Initial 16.1 Disclosures, Filed June 12, 2015	128
Recorder’s Transcript re: Defendant’s Motion for Summary Judgment, District Court – Clark County, Nevada, Before the Honorable Carolyn Ellsworth, Date of Proceedings: September 17, 2015 (Filed On: January 11, 2017)	701

Reply in Support of Defendant’s Motion for Summary Judgment, Filed September 10, 2015	619
Reply in Support of Defendant’s Motion in Limine [#1] to Exclude Purported Expert Witness Gary Presswood, Filed September 10, 2015	636
Reply in Support of Defendant’s Motion in Limine [#2] to Exclude Unrelated Medical Conditions; Opposition to Plaintiff’s Motion for Sanctions, Filed September 10, 2015	641
Exhibit 1	650
Exhibit 2	698
Summons [Amended Complaint], Filed March 20, 2012	22
Transcript of Proceedings – Jury Trial – Day 1, District Court – Clark County, Nevada, Before the Honorable Carolyn Ellsworth, Date of Proceedings: November 4, 2015 (Filed January 12, 2016)	1142
Transcript of Proceedings – Jury Trial – Day 2, District Court – Clark County, Nevada, Before the Honorable Carolyn Ellsworth, Date of Proceedings: November 5, 2015 (Filed January 12, 2016)	1286
Transcript of Proceedings – Jury Trial – Day 3, District Court – Clark County, Nevada, Before the Honorable Carolyn Ellsworth, Date of Proceedings: November 9, 2015 (Filed January 12, 2016)	1471
Transcript of Proceedings re: Defendant’s Motions In Limine and Plaintiff’s Omnibus Motions In Limine, District Court – Clark County, Nevada, Before the Honorable Carolyn Ellsworth, Date of Proceedings: October 1, 2015 (Filed On: October 12, 2015)	749
Transcript of Proceedings re: Plaintiff’s Emergency Motion to Continue Trial and for Sanctions on Order Shortening Time: Supplemental Brief on Motion In Limine, District Court – Clark County, Nevada, Before the Honorable Carolyn Ellsworth, Date of Proceedings: October 29, 2015 (Filed On: January 12, 2016)	1098
Transcript re: Hearing: All Pending Motions, Eighth Judicial District Court – Civil/Criminal Division – Clark County, Nevada, Before the Honorable Carolyn Ellsworth, Date of Proceedings: March 4, 2016 (Filed September 13, 2016)	3444

1 has been a regular guest of ours, and maybe a small mishap has  
2 happened, something that we want to do something for them. A  
3 lot of times, if someone is a very loyal customer that has a  
4 lot of comps, when we look at the Patron account, we might see  
5 that they're already considered what's called RFB; room, food  
6 and beverage. They already get all of that comped, so that  
7 would be something that we might need to look at something --  
8 doing something different for them.

9 Q Now, you are the manager now in the claims  
10 department; is that correct?

11 A I'm the director.

12 Q The director? Okay. And tell me what your job  
13 duties are as the director.

14 A I oversee both the guest claims and the work comp  
15 departments.

16 Q Are you in charge of the budget for your department?

17 A No.

18 Q Do you receive any bonuses if you keep the  
19 department in a good budget?

20 MR. SEMENZA: Your Honor, I'm going to object.  
21 Outside the scope and not relevant.

22 THE COURT: Overruled.

23 THE WITNESS: No, no.

24 BY MS. MORRIS:

25 Q Nothing?

1 A Nothing, no. That would be impossible.

2 Q Why would it be impossible?

3 A You could never figure out how much a claim is going  
4 to cost every year. You have no idea what's going to happen.

5 Q So, there's no budget?

6 A Not that I'm aware of. It would be impossible to  
7 figure out every year how many people are going to have an  
8 incident that's going to cost money, and how much money that's  
9 going to cost.

10 Q Now, you were -- remind me what your position was  
11 back in 2010. I'm sorry.

12 A Manager.

13 Q Okay.

14 A Of the claims -- guest claims department.

15 Q And as the manager of the guest claims department,  
16 what were your duties back then?

17 A Taking a look at the incident reports that happened  
18 with security, assigning them to the claims representatives in  
19 the department, and then working closely with them to manage  
20 the day to day operations of the claims. So, that might  
21 entail speaking with guests. If a guest wants to speak to a  
22 manager or someone else other than the claims representative,  
23 it would involve looking at the files, reviewing the files,  
24 following up with guests, things like that.

25 Q Now, so you reviewed Yvonne's claim?

1 A Quite a while ago, yes.

2 Q Were you in charge of the investigation of her  
3 claim?

4 A Not at that time. I believe it happened before I  
5 got there. I got there in June of 2010, so it would have been  
6 after that. And I do remember reviewing the file on more than  
7 one occasion and working with the claims representative that  
8 was on the file.

9 Q Okay. Who was the claims representative on the  
10 file?

11 A The very first one was a woman by the name of Nickey  
12 Olson. She hasn't been with the company -- it was shortly  
13 after that that she was no longer with the company. And --

14 MR. SEMENZA: Go ahead.

15 THE WITNESS: And then Kristen Steinbach.

16 MR. SEMENZA: Your Honor, may I approach?

17 THE COURT: Yes.

18 (Off-record bench conference)

19 THE COURT: All right. Overruled to the extent we  
20 discussed at the bench.

21 BY MS. MORRIS:

22 Q I'm sorry, you were saying that the people that you  
23 had worked with on the file were Nickey Olson; is that  
24 correct?

25 A That was the original claims representative, yes.

1 Q And then, who's the other person?

2 A Kristen Steinbach.

3 Q And you said that you've worked on this file as  
4 well; is that correct?

5 A As the manager, it's not unusual for me to be  
6 involved in a lot of the files. And on that particular one,  
7 yes, I did do some work on it. And, yes, I worked with a  
8 claims representative.

9 Q When did you get involved in Yvonne's claim?

10 A Very early on from my initial start date. I don't  
11 remember the exact date.

12 Q When was your initial start date?

13 A June of 2010.

14 Q And when you came on in June of 2010, what  
15 involvement did you have in Yvonne's claim?

16 A Just the initial overall review of it, making sure  
17 that everything was in the file, taking a look at it. I know  
18 that there -- I seem to remember that we didn't have a phone  
19 number for Ms. O'Connell. And we had sent a letter, we didn't  
20 have a response. So, I was reviewing, like the fact that she  
21 never contacted. I think -- I don't remember exactly. It's  
22 been a long time.

23 Q You don't know if Yvonne ever contacted the Wynn, do  
24 you?

25 A From my recollection, she never did.

1 Q What investigation, if you know, was done into  
2 Yvonne's claim?

3 A There was a check with the horticulture department.  
4 PAD, public area department. The --

5 Q And -- oh, sorry.

6 A Go --

7 Q Sorry, go on.

8 A The security report was in there. Photos of the  
9 scene.

10 Q Who was contacted in the horticulture department?

11 A I don't remember the exact person's name. I'm  
12 sorry, it's been five years.

13 Q What information did the horticulture department  
14 provide to the file, if any?

15 A That we don't use any green liquid. There's nothing  
16 green liquid that we use in the watering. And that the time  
17 frame that we watered did not coincide with anything that  
18 could have possibly been wet in the area where she fell at the  
19 time that she fell. So, therefore, whatever it was that she  
20 fell on, could not possibly have been caused by the plants.

21 Q Did you bring the claims file with you? Do you know  
22 if I have a copy of the claims file?

23 A I don't know what you have.

24 Q And so, you're saying this is documented in a claims  
25 file on Yvonne somewhere; is that correct?

1           A     It would probably be in our electronic notes much,  
2 much afterwards. The original file, that the security report  
3 took would not have been in there. It would have been phone  
4 conversations with horticulture, and PAD, and that type of  
5 thing.

6           Q     And you talked to someone in PAD; public area  
7 department?

8           A     Public area department.

9           Q     Who did you --

10          A     And that was just verifying the normal procedure,  
11 that we're constantly cleaning, that we're going through on a  
12 normal basis, that the -- that area, they go back and forth in  
13 quite a bit, and just constantly cleaning.

14               MR. SEMENZA: Your Honor, may we approach again?

15               THE COURT: Yes.

16                       (Off-record bench conference)

17               THE COURT: All right, sustained. It's outside the  
18 scope of direct examination at this point.

19 BY MS. MORRIS:

20           Q     You've reviewed the file in this case; is that  
21 correct?

22           MR. SEMENZA: Objection, Your Honor. We've been  
23 there.

24           MS. MORRIS: I'm moving onto a new question.

25           THE COURT: All right, we'll see.

1 BY MS. MORRIS:

2 Q Was the porter assigned to the area interviewed in  
3 this matter?

4 MR. SEMENZA: Objection, Your Honor, exceeds the  
5 scope.

6 THE COURT: Sustained.

7 BY MS. MORRIS:

8 Q Do you know the identify of the porter --

9 MR. SEMENZA: Objection --

10 MS. MORRIS: -- assigned to the area?

11 THE COURT: Sustained. This is all outside the  
12 scope if you're talking about her review of the file at this  
13 point.

14 BY MS. MORRIS:

15 Q You've stated it's your policy and procedure to  
16 continuously sweep and keep the floors clean; is that correct?

17 MR. SEMENZA: Objection, misstates testimony.

18 MS. MORRIS: Does it? Maybe it does.

19 THE COURT: Well, I don't think that was -- I think  
20 her testimony was that, yeah, that they do continually clean,  
21 so, overruled.

22 THE WITNESS: Our PAD department is tasked with  
23 consistently, every day, all day long, all night long, 24/7  
24 going through the areas and maintaining them, keeping them  
25 properly cleaned.

1 BY MS. MORRIS:

2 Q And in every area that they are -- in every area of  
3 the casino, there is a casino porter assigned; is that  
4 correct?

5 MR. SEMENZA: Objection, exceeds the scope. Lacks  
6 personal knowledge.

7 THE COURT: Sustained.

8 BY MS. MORRIS:

9 Q You've stated it's your policy and procedure to keep  
10 those floors clean. How do you do it?

11 A I'm not -- I do apologize. I don't work for PAD. I  
12 don't know exactly what they do as far as -- you'd be better  
13 ask -- I can tell you that I constantly see them, and that  
14 they use a dry mop in sweeping, they use wet when necessary,  
15 there's big scrubbing units that go through. I've been in the  
16 hotel at 4:00 A.M. before, and they have these great big  
17 pieces of equipment that go through and they clean the  
18 carpets, so spick-and-span is very important.

19 Q Would it be fair to say that because guest safety is  
20 such a high priority, that if something happens with a guest,  
21 a full investigation's conducted?

22 MR. SEMENZA: Objection, vague.

23 MS. MORRIS: This is cross.

24 THE COURT: Well, I don't know that it's vague, so  
25 on that basis, it's overruled.

1 THE WITNESS: I'll answer to the best of my ability.  
2 An investigation takes place when there's a bodily injury.

3 BY MS. MORRIS:

4 Q Okay, and is there an investigation into the cause  
5 of the bodily injury?

6 A To the best of our ability, yes.

7 Q And you said that photographs are sometimes taken,  
8 but not always; is that correct?

9 A Correct.

10 Q Are you aware of the testimony of Yanet Elias who  
11 said that they never move anything until the security can get  
12 there and take pictures of the photograph (sic)?

13 MR. SEMENZA: Objection, misstates testimony.

14 THE COURT: Well, yeah. Sustained.

15 BY MS. MORRIS:

16 Q Are you aware that Yanet Elias -- well, in her  
17 deposition and at trial, because we talked about it, said that  
18 -- that they never clean until security gets there?

19 A I'm not aware of that, and that really surprises me.  
20 I don't know if maybe she misunderstood, because the most  
21 important thing is to maintain a safe environment, and we  
22 would clean something up if there was a hazard present. We  
23 wouldn't have to wait until security got there. Guest safety  
24 is more important than that.

25 Q Now, there's a couple things to do, is that correct,

1 when there's a spill? You can either put cones up around it  
2 or clean; is that correct?

3 MR. SEMENZA: Objection to the extent it exceeds her  
4 knowledge.

5 THE COURT: Sustained. Is the objection foundation?

6 MR. SEMENZA: Yes, Your Honor.

7 BY MS. MORRIS:

8 Q Have you ever, yourself, responded to a guest  
9 injury?

10 A As -- not as it's happened, no. There's too much  
11 going on. They're trying to take care of the guest, they're  
12 trying to take care of the area, do the report. No, that  
13 would -- that would not be proper.

14 Q Why wouldn't it be proper?

15 A If you have a guest that just experienced an injury,  
16 and the first thing that you do is go over there and send a  
17 claims person to say, you know, hi, I'm here, I represent the  
18 claims department, it's just not the five-star service. The  
19 proper thing to do is to just make sure that that guest's  
20 medical needs are taken care of first. We can follow up  
21 afterwards.

22 They need to be taken care of, the area needs to be  
23 secured, the area needs to be taken care of, the officer needs  
24 an opportunity to see if there's camera coverage. There's a  
25 lot of things that take place. But if a guest wanted to meet

1 with me in person, of course, I'm more than happy to. If they  
2 needed someone to speak to them before they departed property,  
3 I've done that, you know, the next day followed up with  
4 someone; I've met with them. I've done that quite frequently.

5 Q But you've seen spills and people falling on video  
6 surveillance; is that correct?

7 A Yes.

8 Q And have you seen situations where they have not  
9 cleaned it up, but simply put up cones around the area?

10 A I'm sorry, I'm trying to remember. I want to make  
11 sure that I'm as truthful as I can be. I've seen where  
12 they've secured the scene, but it's all very fast. So, if  
13 you're talking about cones like sitting there forever, waiting  
14 for security to arrive, no, I have never seen that.

15 Q I'm sorry, say that again. Cones --

16 A If you're -- you were talking about cones. Maybe  
17 I'm misunderstanding you.

18 Q No, I just -- you said, cones sitting there forever  
19 until security arrives?

20 A Yeah.

21 Q Okay.

22 A If I understood the question, it sounded like you  
23 were asking me if I've seen on camera coverage that cones are  
24 securing a scene, waiting for security to get there, that  
25 they're standing there for a long time. I've never seen that.

1 I've seen cones and employees securing a scene, and very  
2 quickly, the scene is cleaned up. It's not waiting for  
3 security ever.

4 Q So, in your experience, that -- in responding to a  
5 guest injury, it's the proper five-star response to ensure  
6 that the guest is first and foremost --

7 A And that it's a --

8 Q -- okay; is that right?

9 A -- safe area. Safety and our guest experience.

10 Q And photographs are taken of the guest; is that  
11 correct?

12 A Sometimes, yes.

13 Q And photographs of their footwear are taken; is that  
14 correct?

15 A Sometimes.

16 Q And the purpose of taking the photographs of the  
17 footwear is to ascertain what might have contributed to the  
18 fall; is that right?

19 A It can help sometimes. It depends upon the  
20 situation. We're a hotel, and a nightclub environment, and  
21 things -- you know, unfortunately, we've seen situations where  
22 someone maybe wearing wedges, or really high heels, and  
23 they've mis-stepped or things like that, and sometimes, the  
24 shoes have contributed to incidents.

25 Q And that's important for your analysis in the claims

1 department; is that right?

2 A It's a piece of the puzzle, but it's not the  
3 determining factor.

4 Q So, in evaluating the claim in the claims  
5 department, a piece of the puzzle is photographs of their  
6 footwear, but there's other factors?

7 MR. SEMENZA: I'm going to object as to outside the  
8 scope.

9 THE COURT: Sustained. It's still beyond the scope  
10 of direct exam.

11 BY MS. MORRIS:

12 Q Have you been in the atrium area where Yvonne fell?

13 A Yes.

14 Q And how many times have you been there do you think  
15 approximately?

16 A Oh, I couldn't even count. It's -- it's a main  
17 thoroughfare where we walk through that frequently. It's a  
18 main area.

19 Q And aren't there in fact multiple security cameras  
20 at the ceiling of the atrium area?

21 A There are multiple cameras in the area, but that  
22 doesn't necessarily mean that they're facing the atrium.

23 Q Now, you said earlier that you try, if possible, to  
24 get clips of 30 minutes before the fall, and 30 minutes after;  
25 is that correct?

1           A     Of the location that it happens, where the fall  
2 happens, yes.

3           Q     And you also make sure -- or try and get photographs  
4 of the guest themselves; isn't that right? Their face?

5           A     No, I never said that. I said they sometimes do  
6 that, but not necessarily, no.

7           Q     Well, they sometimes do it. Do you know why they  
8 sometimes do it?

9           A     I can give you a pretty good example. If a guest  
10 had an incident and they didn't report it at the time, like  
11 maybe they had a small slip, didn't fall completely, and just  
12 departed, they were embarrassed, they didn't want to tell us,  
13 and they just left. And they didn't remember exactly like the  
14 time frame; I don't know, I think I fell at such and such  
15 time, and they come back to property and they tell us, or  
16 maybe they're a registered guest, and they stop by the front  
17 desk or call security the next day.

18                     And then they're telling the officer, well, I was in  
19 the casino, and I was walking through, I was headed towards  
20 the buffet, and I fell kind of in that general area. The  
21 officer might take a photo because it could help the people  
22 doing the camera coverage to try to find that guest and try to  
23 track the incident, especially if we're looking -- people lose  
24 track of time. They don't know if it's 2:00 o'clock in the  
25 afternoon or if it's 4:00, especially if it's an international

1 guest and their time clock is off anyway. So, it can assist  
2 our surveillance team.

3 Q So, the photograph of the guest can be used to try  
4 and locate them in the casino; is that fair?

5 A Yes.

6 MS. MORRIS: Thank you.

7 THE COURT: Redirect?

8 MR. SEMENZA: I'll just be brief, Your Honor. I  
9 want to go back to Y1.

10 REDIRECT EXAMINATION

11 BY MR. SEMENZA:

12 Q Now, is it your testimony that Ms. O'Connell put in  
13 \$1,050 when she sat at the table, or at the slot machine?

14 A No, I said that's the total amount gamed.

15 Q Okay. So, does that mean that each bet that Ms.  
16 O'Connell made over the course of that session would then add  
17 up to the coin in?

18 A Correct.

19 Q Okay, and the same with the coin out?

20 A Correct. So, the difference between the two is what  
21 she won.

22 Q Okay. So, we don't know how much money she actually  
23 put into the machine at that point in time?

24 A No, but I -- all I can tell you is it had to be  
25 currency.

1 Q But the betting, the 525 games that she played  
2 during that session, that betting added up to the coin in?

3 A Correct, and it was during 47 minutes and 51  
4 seconds.

5 Q And that would be consistent with a penny machine; a  
6 small denomination machine?

7 A It just varies. You know, some people bet more than  
8 others; some people push the button more frequently than  
9 others.

10 MR. SEMENZA: Thank you. Nothing further.

11 MS. MORRIS: Just a follow up question.

12 THE COURT: All right.

13 RECROSS-EXAMINATION

14 BY MS. MORRIS:

15 Q I actually think I might understand better based on  
16 what was just said. So, she could have put in \$40 and gambled  
17 that, winning and losing, all the way up and out. You're not  
18 saying she actually put in \$1,050; is that correct?

19 A Correct.

20 MS. MORRIS: Thank you.

21 FURTHER REDIRECT EXAMINATION

22 BY MR. SEMENZA:

23 Q Ms. Morris had showed you a previous chart that  
24 identified other play that Ms. O'Connell had?

25 A Um-hum.

1 Q And she gave you one example of where Ms. O'Connell  
2 had \$9,000 of play?

3 A Correct.

4 Q That would be the coin in, the multiple betting, as  
5 opposed to her playing or putting \$9,000 into a machine?

6 A Correct, along with any credits she had.

7 MR. SEMENZA: Thank you.

8 THE COURT: Any questions from the jury?

9 (Off-record bench conference)

10 THE COURT: All right, question from the jury. So,  
11 can you tell from the document that's been admitted as Exhibit  
12 Y how quick her play was?

13 THE WITNESS: I -- I can't tell how quick it was. I  
14 can tell you that it was averaging about \$21 a minute, and  
15 that during 47 minutes and 51 seconds, she played a total of  
16 525 games. So, I don't know if that helps at all or not.

17 THE COURT: Okay. So, 500 and 20 --

18 THE WITNESS: In other words, she pushed the button  
19 525 times.

20 THE COURT: Okay. And you had previously said this  
21 was a Wheel of Fortune machine. Is that a poker machine, or  
22 is that a --

23 THE WITNESS: No, it's not. It's the one that when  
24 you're walking by, it says, "Wheel of Fortune," and it's got  
25 the great big wheel at the top. And one of the bonuses, if

1 you hit the bonus on it, the wheel at the top spins around,  
2 and then you can earn extra -- so.

3 THE COURT: Okay. But it's not a poker machine?

4 THE WITNESS: It is not a poker machine.

5 THE COURT: So, it's not hands; it's just number of  
6 games? And is it --

7 THE WITNESS: Correct.

8 THE COURT: -- every time you press the button,  
9 that's a new game?

10 THE WITNESS: Correct.

11 THE COURT: Okay. Any questions then as a result of  
12 that?

13 MR. SEMENZA: No, Your Honor.

14 THE COURT: All right. May this witness be excused?

15 MS. MORRIS: Yes.

16 MR. SEMENZA: Yes, Your Honor.

17 THE COURT: Thank you very much for your testimony.

18 THE WITNESS: Thank you.

19 THE COURT: All right. Counsel approach.

20 (Off-record bench conference)

21 THE COURT: All right. Ladies and gentlemen, we  
22 have another witness, a doctor, who will be here at 2:00 P.M.  
23 So, I'm going to give you lunch until 2:00 P.M., and then  
24 we'll resume. So, you'll have a longer lunch break, so you  
25 can leave the building if you like.

1           And during this recess, of course, it is your duty  
2 not to converse among yourselves or with anyone else on any  
3 subject connected with the trial, or to read, watch, or listen  
4 to any report of or commentary on the trial by any person  
5 connected with the trial, or by any medium of information,  
6 including, without limitation, newspaper, television, radio,  
7 or internet, and you are not to form or express an opinion on  
8 any subject connected with this case until it's finally  
9 submitted to you.

10           So, we'll be -- you know, we'll need you back at  
11 2:00 o'clock. Thank you.

12           THE MARSHAL: All rise for the jury, please.

13                   (Outside the presence of the jury)

14           THE COURT: And the record will reflect the jury has  
15 departed the courtroom. So, I want to have counsel back at  
16 quarter to 2:00, and we'll see where we are on -- I'll in the  
17 meantime read the defendant's bench brief and cases cited  
18 before we come back, and we'll discuss it again when we come  
19 back at quarter to 2:00.

20           MR. SEMENZA: Thank you, Your Honor.

21           THE COURT: Thank you.

22           MS. MORRIS: Thank you.

23                   (Court recessed at 12:20 P.M. until 1:46 P.M.)

24                   (Outside the presence of the jury)

25           MR. SEMENZA: Good afternoon, Your Honor.

1 (Pause in the proceedings)

2 THE COURT: All right. We are back on the record in  
3 case number A-12-655992, Yvonne O'Connell vs. Wynn Las Vegas.  
4 We're outside the presence of the jury.

5 I read the defendant's bench brief regarding expert  
6 medical testimony to apportion damages, as well as the  
7 Schwartz case, which I'd read before, and reading it a second  
8 time refreshed my recollection. But I also went back and  
9 re-read the Nevada case, which again refreshed my recollection  
10 that I've had this case cited to me for the holding -- or the  
11 -- I should say the one part of the case, the Schwartz case,  
12 where it says, "In a case where a plaintiff has a preexisting  
13 condition and later sustains an injury to that area, the  
14 plaintiff bears the burden of apportioning the injuries,  
15 treatment, and damages between the preexisting condition and  
16 the subsequent accident," and that's -- then they cite Kleit  
17 vs. Raskin, the 103 Nevada 325 case, as well as the -- which,  
18 in turn, also relied on Restatement Second Torts.

19 The problem is that the Klietz case doesn't say  
20 that. Nowhere in that case does it say that. And that's -- I  
21 don't -- you know, obviously, this case never went anyplace  
22 for a higher court to review what was said there, but Kleit,  
23 as well as the Restatement Second of Torts, as well as all the  
24 Washington cases that are cited, are cases where you have two  
25 accidents, two separate tortfeasors, and then -- so there's

1 some argument being made as to whose burden it is to apportion  
2 damages.

3           Kleitz said when you have two accidents, that what  
4 happens is, it's the plaintiff's burden to prove that, in the  
5 second accident, the plaintiff was injured. If the plaintiff  
6 does that, then the burden shifts to the defense to apportion  
7 the damages between those two accidents. There's -- and of  
8 course, the Restatement of Second Torts talks about that,  
9 which is why the court cited the Restatement, says that makes  
10 sense, because vis-a-vis joint -- vis-a-vis two separate  
11 tortfeasors, it should be their burden to fight among  
12 themselves as to how the damages for the single injury should  
13 be apportioned between the two of them, and not -- the -- the  
14 burden should not be on the plaintiff.

15           And I realize that the federal court -- trial court  
16 in this bench case cited that case for that proposition. The  
17 problem is, the case doesn't say that. The Nevada case does  
18 not say that, and no one's ever cited me to any Nevada  
19 authority that says anything close to that.

20           So, what we have here is we have -- we have two  
21 doctors, and two -- you know, we have Dr. Dunn saying that  
22 plaintiff had a preexisting degenerative condition in her  
23 neck, which he believes was asymptomatic based upon the  
24 plaintiff's reports that she had no pain in the neck until she  
25 fell. This is his basis for saying that the fall caused the

1 condition in her neck to become symptomatic; i.e, resulting in  
2 pain.

3           And that, as -- so therefore, he believes she needs  
4 this surgery, a three-level anterior fusion, that -- to  
5 address her pain complaints that he believes were asymptomatic  
6 based upon her reports -- subjective reports of pain, and that  
7 she didn't have any pain prior to the accident. So, he -- you  
8 know, he causally connects it, saying, basically, she's the  
9 eggshell plaintiff.

10           Dr. Tingey has -- is looking at two different knees.  
11 He says, on the one hand, the left knee clearly has  
12 degenerative changes with medial meniscus tears on both sides,  
13 and that -- that is not related to the fall, so we don't even  
14 need to -- there's no causal connection, so there's nothing  
15 there.

16           He says the right knee looks like an acute injury,  
17 consistent with her report of a fall, and that he based his  
18 opinion that it was causally connected to the fall based upon,  
19 again, the plaintiff reporting that she -- the only fall she  
20 reported, and that she, you know, had this pain in her knee  
21 after that fall, and he didn't -- he wasn't told about any  
22 other kind of -- any other fall.

23           MR. SEMENZA: Um-hum.

24           THE COURT: And so, based on that, he causally  
25 connects it. But I don't think this is an apportionment issue

1 between two separate accidents.

2           And I know you like to -- because this is not the  
3 first time this Schwartz case has been brought out, you know,  
4 for the proposition. It says right in there, but when you  
5 look at the case they're citing, it doesn't say that in the  
6 case.

7           MR. SEMENZA: And, Your Honor, I think with regard  
8 to Dr. Dunn, we've got a situation where we've had a prior  
9 back injury in 1989. Dr. Dunn acknowledges that there was  
10 degenerative changes in her cervical and lumbar spine  
11 beforehand, and the only thing that has changed between that  
12 time is the plaintiff's subjective complaints of pain.

13           THE COURT: Well, I know in your brief that you say  
14 that, "The uncontroverted evidence at trial proves the  
15 plaintiff suffers from additional preexisting health issues  
16 and conditions, such as fibromyalgia, IBS, anxiety,  
17 depression, Ehlers-Danlos, and Marfan syndrome.

18           Well, first of all, I don't think that the plaintiff  
19 -- that the uncontroverted evidence does prove that she  
20 suffers, frankly, from any of those conditions. I mean, you  
21 can't -- you can't say, okay, well, we're going to believe her  
22 as to some of it, but not all of it, you know? She also --

23           MR. SEMENZA: Well, this is what --

24           THE COURT: She also reports that she --

25           MR. SEMENZA: -- she self-reported.

1 THE COURT: -- you know, suffers from heart  
2 palpitations, and all these other things. But more  
3 importantly, both doctors, right, Dr. Dunn and Dr. Tingey both  
4 said that fibromyalgia, even if they assume she has it, that  
5 it would not -- as for her neck pain -- because remember, Dr.  
6 Dunn says, as far as her lower back, he doesn't think, you  
7 know, that's surgical. And his -- his opinion -- I mean,  
8 nobody has connected up her complaints of back pain, so  
9 there's nothing as to lower back. There's just no causal  
10 connection regarding lower back.

11 Dunn only talks about her neck, because that's all  
12 he looked -- he's -- you know, he's opining, is that she needs  
13 a surgery to her neck, because she's got this stenosis, and he  
14 -- that was, by her report, asymptomatic until the fall.

15 Otherwise, you know, his testimony basically was,  
16 well, if you don't have pain, you could have this condition  
17 and not have any pain, and then you wouldn't have any surgery,  
18 because the only purpose for the surgery is to relieve pain.  
19 It's not -- there's no other reason to do it.

20 So, I just -- you know, I don't think that this  
21 Schwartz case stand -- well, it does stand for the proposition  
22 for what you've cited it, except it's just wrong. I mean, the  
23 cases it cites do not say what it says here. I mean, they --  
24 the Court in the Schwartz case makes a specific statement  
25 immediately followed by a citation to a case. It does not say

1 what the statement says. So --

2 MR. SEMENZA: I mean, if -- and I understand Your  
3 Honor's point in this, but I think it goes to -- frankly, the  
4 broader issue in this particular case is you have doctors who  
5 are opining on causation of pain which is purely subjective in  
6 nature, which I think is improper. I mean, that information  
7 -- I don't think that --

8 THE COURT: Well, I disagree with that. And I  
9 thought we'd already addressed that issue once before earlier  
10 in the case.

11 MR. SEMENZA: I think we did talk about that, yeah.

12 THE COURT: Yeah, because that was -- you tried to  
13 keep it out for that -- keep them from testifying for that  
14 reason, and I told you that I disagreed with that premise.  
15 Doctors do have to rely on plaintiffs' complaints, and  
16 sometimes, they will -- they may causally connect something,  
17 while admitting at the same time, if the report is false,  
18 well, it's false. But it's up to the jury to decide whether  
19 the plaintiff is credible about her complaints, and when they  
20 occurred, and what caused them, as far as that goes.

21 MR. SEMENZA: And I understand Your Honor's point.  
22 I guess my concern is that you overemphasize the -- the  
23 importance of what the doctors are testifying to by virtue of  
24 allowing that evidence in, because all -- you're basically  
25 taking the plaintiff's complaint that says, I'm in pain, the

1 plaintiff is telling that to a doctor, and the doctor is then  
2 basically saying, that's the basis for the causal connection.

3           And I don't think that it would be proper in that  
4 setting, and frankly, I don't think that assists the trier of  
5 fact in this particular case, because it's ultimately her word  
6 as far as the pain she's experiencing. And it certainly  
7 doesn't have any impact upon what the doctor's opinion  
8 necessarily is, because he's saying, look, she reported she's  
9 in pain. I have no objective way -- with the cervical neck;  
10 let's take that for example -- I have no objective way in  
11 order to verify that that pain is the result of this fall,  
12 other than taking the plaintiff's word for it.

13           And so, I think in allowing the doctor to testify,  
14 and allowing that evidence to go to the jury, you  
15 overemphasize that. And I don't think it assists the trier of  
16 fact, because ultimately, if you come back to the point, it's  
17 just her statement, and that's it.

18           THE COURT: Well, he says she has objective findings  
19 in the neck, right? And sometimes, those objective findings  
20 will also come with the patient saying, I have pain;  
21 sometimes, they don't.

22           MR. SEMENZA: Sure.

23           THE COURT: Okay. So, pain can -- is always  
24 subjective, no matter what. And so, a doctor's not going to  
25 recommend surgery if -- if a patient, even though they have

1 some findings on MRI or plain films, they're not going to  
2 suggest surgery if they say, I don't -- I -- I don't have any  
3 pain. There would be no reason.

4 So, doctors always have to make their diagnosis, in  
5 part, based up on the subjective complaints from their  
6 patients. That's the only way they can.

7 MR. SEMENZA: And I understand that, Your Honor, but  
8 -- and I'm not going to --

9 THE COURT: There are going to be times, certainly,  
10 when there are no objective findings, and someone is saying, I  
11 -- my neck hurts, my neck hurts, and plain films and MRI shows  
12 there's nothing there, there's absolutely nothing there, but  
13 that's not what we have here.

14 MR. SEMENZA: But that is what we have in this  
15 particular case, because of the objective findings that Dr.  
16 Dunn talked about were preexisting conditions. So, it's not  
17 like a situation where a patient walks into the doctor's  
18 office and says, I have all this pain, and he can't find  
19 anything related. There's no -- nothing objective in that  
20 setting.

21 And in this particular case, what we have is the  
22 patient walking in and saying, I have all this pain, and Dr.  
23 Dunn says, well, you do have a preexisting degenerative  
24 condition in your back. So, in that sense, there's even less  
25 of a causal connection, because there is preexisting issues

1 that predate the fall in this particular case that would then  
2 impact the determination of whether she's experiencing pain or  
3 not.

4 THE COURT: I know that, but I think that's for the  
5 jury to decide whether they believe the plaintiff or not,  
6 because -- because no one -- Dr. Dunn can't feel her pain, and  
7 he doesn't -- so it's really a question of her credibility on  
8 the totality of the evidence as to whether they believe that  
9 truly she had no pain before, and that now she did, or that it  
10 was -- you know, Dr. Dunn doesn't even see her for five years  
11 after the accident.

12 And so, whether they believe that she was truthful  
13 with him, or forthcoming with him, that's really for the jury  
14 to decide. All he can do -- and he has been very candid about  
15 what he based his opinion on. And if -- and so, I think it's  
16 pretty clear from his testimony that, you know, he's laid all  
17 that out, that --

18 MR. SEMENZA: Right, and I understand that. I mean,  
19 and I think you kind of summarized it well. It's based upon  
20 the believability of the plaintiff. And so, my issue is, then  
21 Dr. Dunn's testimony doesn't assist the trier of fact in  
22 making that determination. I mean --

23 THE COURT: Well, yeah, it does, because -- because  
24 she does have these objective findings that show she has --  
25 you know, she has a condition, that she's not -- that she has

1 a degenerative condition. And he said that, as people age,  
2 and, you know, they all will get degenerative disc disease.  
3 In fact, he said on cross that everyone will get it. You  
4 know, there's no one that escapes.

5           Some people like Sal, here's a good example, bounds  
6 off the stand and runs out of the courtroom at 79, and clearly  
7 is fine. I'm sure that if you took an x-ray or films of his  
8 spine, he would have some degenerative findings, but  
9 obviously, they're not bothering him.

10           And so, it does -- the explanation of what you have  
11 with a person who is potentially an eggshell plaintiff is --  
12 does assist the trier of fact, that she has some objective  
13 findings. She's not -- she's not completely making this up.  
14 The same thing with the right knee, you know? I mean, Dr.  
15 Tingey says the right knee has evidence of an acute tear. So,  
16 that is some corroboration that she actually has something  
17 wrong in her right knee that would -- and that his testimony  
18 was also that the pain that she reports is consistent with --  
19 with a medial meniscus tear like he sees on the findings from  
20 the MRI that was in 2014.

21           Now, when -- when it happened, okay, that goes back  
22 to the other evidence, right? So, he -- and he's not saying,  
23 I can say I know -- I can date from looking at the objective  
24 films. I'm, again, relying on her being truthful. Now, it's  
25 up to the jury to decide whether they think she is or not.

1 MR. SEMENZA: I understand, Your Honor. I've made  
2 the record, so that's fine.

3 THE COURT: All right.

4 MS. MORRIS: I have one issue I'd like to address,  
5 Your Honor.

6 THE COURT: Okay.

7 MS. MORRIS: Now that we know Dr. Klausner is going  
8 to be called, I would like to be able to question him on one  
9 issue that he stated in his report. He indicated that she has  
10 something called symptom magnification syndrome. And symptom  
11 magnification syndrome can only be diagnosed by doing a very  
12 specific clinical interview with a patient in order to  
13 establish -- and he relied on this report. I printed it out  
14 from the basis of his reports.

15 And what I'd like to do is, before he takes the  
16 stand and says she has symptom magnification syndrome, I'd  
17 like to be able to establish whether or not he's actually done  
18 appropriate testing to be able to testify as to that  
19 diagnosis.

20 THE COURT: So, you want to voir dire him to see if  
21 he has the foundation. And I think I -- I ruled before -- I  
22 usually rule this way on this, is if the -- if you can lay the  
23 foundation with the doctor that he has the qualifications to  
24 testify about that area, or any area, really, then you can ask  
25 him about it, so.

1 MR. SEMENZA: That's fine. Let's do that outside  
2 the presence of the jury, and make everyone comfortable.

3 THE COURT: Okay. All right, so he's here?

4 MR. SEMENZA: I will go check and see.

5 THE COURT: Okay.

6 MR. SEMENZA: I do not know the answer to that  
7 question. Let me check my phone. Your Honor, may I step out  
8 a moment?

9 THE COURT: Sure. Is the jury right out there?

10 THE MARSHAL: We have two in the restroom.

11 THE COURT: Okay, so be careful about where you go.

12 (Court recessed at 2:06 P.M. until 2:09 P.M.)

13 (Outside the presence of the jury)

14 THE COURT: All right. We're back on the record,  
15 still outside the presence of the jury.

16 MS. MORRIS: Thank you, Your Honor. Your Honor,  
17 during the deposition of Trish Matthieu, she testified that  
18 there is, in fact, a claims file in this matter, and that  
19 there are certain notes in a claims file regarding  
20 conversations as to the investigation of this incident, and  
21 comments about speaking with the horticulture department  
22 person, and questioning whether there was a green liquid -- or  
23 green liquid was used.

24 We certainly requested in our first Request for  
25 Production of Documents any and all claims file investigation

1 that was done in this matter. The claims file was never  
2 disclosed, certainly no comments regarding speaking with a  
3 horticulture employee regarding green liquid, and no privilege  
4 log was ever disclosed. And so, what I'd like to do is  
5 address that issue and talk about the non-disclosure of that  
6 information and an adverse inference.

7 MR. SEMENZA: They've closed their case. This issue  
8 is now -- I mean, we're in trial, so.

9 THE COURT: Yeah, I -- I mean, we don't know now  
10 whether there is a claim file. I mean --

11 MS. MORRIS: Well, she testified there was a claim  
12 file.

13 THE COURT: I thought you just said -- you said she  
14 testified in her deposition, is what you just said.

15 MS. MORRIS: So, I took the deposition of her as a  
16 30(b)(6) deponent, and it was regarding the investigation of  
17 this matter. And at no time did she say that there was a  
18 claims file that was kept that she had looked through, and  
19 that there was any type of comment in there regarding  
20 horticulture. And so --

21 THE COURT: You asked her those questions?

22 MS. MORRIS: I asked her about -- I think there were  
23 certain topics in the 30(b)(6) that she was designated for,  
24 and I did not designate the claims file adjuster; they just  
25 brought her. And it was regarding video surveillance, so it

1 wasn't a 30(b)(6) regarding it. But I did request in Request  
2 for Production of Documents any and all investigations,  
3 claims, files, questions, anything regarding the case. I have  
4 the Request for Production here, and no such document was  
5 disclosed, nor was there any redacted privilege log.

6 Now, I asked for it. I don't know that it exists,  
7 unless they tell me it exists, and either they don't give it  
8 to me, or they -- you know, they choose -- they choose to give  
9 it to me. However, in this case, neither of those things were  
10 done. And obviously, that's relevant information as to what  
11 could have potentially caused the slip and fall from Yvonne  
12 O'Connell.

13 THE COURT: All right. So, first of all, when --  
14 was something disclosed? Was something produced?

15 MS. MORRIS: No claims file was produced at all.  
16 The only things that were produced relating to what they did  
17 is what we have as joint exhibits, is essentially the Incident  
18 Reports --

19 THE COURT: Did they tell you no claims file  
20 existed?

21 MS. MORRIS: They said they had disclosed all  
22 relevant information in their response to Request for  
23 Production of Documents, and listed the information we have as  
24 our joint exhibit, but certainly not saying there's a claims  
25 file, we're not turning it over, nothing like that.

1 THE COURT: All right. Well, it just seems to me  
2 that that's something you should have addressed long ago with  
3 the Discovery Commissioner, and not --

4 MR. SEMENZA: Correct.

5 THE COURT: -- at the time of trial.

6 MS. MORRIS: Which I agree, if I had known there was  
7 something existing that I didn't have, I certainly would have  
8 gone after it, but if they answer the question, and give me  
9 incident reports and photographs, I am not to assume that they  
10 are withholding information, that there is more out there that  
11 they haven't given me. There was no indication that I should  
12 be looking for something such as a comment about checking with  
13 horticulture and green liquid, and I find it at this point in  
14 time in the trial where it's incredibly prejudicial that that  
15 information just happens to come out that they have it,  
16 they've had it --

17 THE COURT: Well, okay, but --

18 MS. MORRIS: -- and never disclosed it.

19 THE COURT: The thing was, as I recall, it came out  
20 because you solicited it on cross-examination.

21 MS. MORRIS: Yes.

22 THE COURT: So, if it was prejudicial, it was  
23 self-inflicted.

24 MS. MORRIS: It's prejudicial that now we are just  
25 getting that information, and there's been an illusion that it

1 exists when there is no proof that it exists, and if it did  
2 exist, it should have been produced as relevant evidence in  
3 the litigation of this case.

4 THE COURT: All right. Well, and then, when you  
5 didn't get a claims file, which a claims file isn't  
6 photographs that were taken by security. You knew that the  
7 photographs were all taken by security and the -- the  
8 statements were taken by security. You didn't get anything  
9 that looked like a claims file.

10 MS. MORRIS: Correct. I'm assuming they didn't have  
11 one. I didn't know I was supposed to go --

12 THE COURT: All right. Well, okay.

13 MS. MORRIS: -- demand that they create something.

14 THE COURT: So --

15 MR. SEMENZA: Your Honor, they didn't even send out  
16 written discovery. Former counsel -- prior counsel sent out  
17 written discovery. There has been no discovery dispute, there  
18 has been no 2.34, there's been nothing. I mean, that  
19 discovery was responded to in 2000 and -- June of 2014, so  
20 they didn't do anything in regard to it. We did make  
21 objection. I don't have the information -- the specifics in  
22 hand. We did object to producing some things. A claims file  
23 was never specifically asked for, so it hasn't been produced,  
24 if it exists.

25 MS. MORRIS: I specifically have the Request for

1 Production, which asks for, any documents and such files  
2 including, but not limited to reports, incident reports,  
3 correspondence, writing, photographs, log entries, emails,  
4 notes, internal memos, Post-Its, evaluations, diagrams, and  
5 investigations. All of that was requested.

6 THE COURT: All right. So, if you didn't -- you  
7 didn't get anything more then -- so, to me, it's pretty  
8 obvious when you don't get anything besides what security did  
9 that you ask for more than that, especially when you've got  
10 somebody that's a claims -- claims person that ends up getting  
11 designated. You took her deposition. You had the opportunity  
12 to ask at the time you took her deposition, was there a claims  
13 file.

14 MS. MORRIS: In fact, I didn't. I was limited to  
15 the categories in the 30(b)(6).

16 THE COURT: All right. Well, to me, this is too  
17 little, too late. And for me to say, well, now you get an  
18 adverse instruction, well, that's for spoliation; not as a --  
19 you know, a discovery sanction. I mean, this is like way too  
20 late. You've rested your case, and now, no.

21 MR. SEMENZA: Thank you, Your Honor.

22 MS. MORRIS: And just so I can preserve it for the  
23 record; in this case, spoliation of evidence is either  
24 destruction or not disclosing relevant information. And  
25 having a case where there is an allegation that there was a

1 green liquid that could have come from the garden area, and  
2 Wynn did an investigation, and contacted the horticulture  
3 department, and spoke with someone that they absolutely didn't  
4 know, and noted it somewhere in a claims file which they've  
5 had in their possession since 2010, and didn't disclose it at  
6 all in the litigation or in response to Request for Production  
7 of Documents, to me, rises to the level of spoliation of  
8 evidence and withholding it, which creates --

9 THE COURT: Well --

10 MS. MORRIS: -- a prejudice in this case, because  
11 testimony has come out now that was never previously  
12 disclosed, although asked for, and now, it sits out there, and  
13 there is no verification of that information.

14 THE COURT: But her testimony was that some note  
15 indicates that they checked and there was no information.

16 MS. MORRIS: No, they --

17 THE COURT: So that there was an absence of  
18 information.

19 MS. MORRIS: No, they don't use green liquid in the  
20 horticulture department. That was what the quote was.

21 THE COURT: All right, but we have testimony  
22 regarding that from somebody who -- who knows who testified  
23 today.

24 MS. MORRIS: I'd like to know what else is in that  
25 claims file, what other kind of comments, because it certainly

1 would have been relevant in the litigation.

2 THE COURT: Okay. So, to me, it's that you didn't  
3 do an adequate discovery. And to bring up what amounts to a  
4 discovery motion in the middle of trial --

5 MS. MORRIS: We shouldn't have to. I agree.

6 THE COURT: Well --

7 MS. MORRIS: But, I mean, in this case, I asked for  
8 the --

9 THE COURT: If what you're asking for is an adverse  
10 inference instruction based upon this, there's not enough for  
11 me to do that.

12 MS. MORRIS: So, I asked for the information from  
13 Wynn in a written document in which they had the opportunity  
14 to respond to that.

15 THE COURT: Okay. Is there --

16 MS. MORRIS: They did not disclose --

17 THE COURT: Is there --

18 MS. MORRIS: -- that information.

19 THE COURT: Okay. You've already said that.

20 MS. MORRIS: Correct, but --

21 THE COURT: I mean, do you think I'm not  
22 understanding --

23 MS. MORRIS: No, no, I just --

24 THE COURT: -- the words that are coming out of your  
25 mouth?

1 MS. MORRIS: I would like to -- I would just -- I  
2 would like to understand clearly what the Court's decision is,  
3 is that --

4 THE COURT: The Court's decision is --

5 MS. MORRIS: -- I didn't do enough in asking that  
6 question.

7 THE COURT: The Court's decision is, yes, this is --  
8 basically, you've -- what you've said is you're asking the  
9 Court to give an adverse inference instruction, which is based  
10 upon a finding that there has been spoliation of evidence.  
11 And there has been nothing given to me that indicates that any  
12 evidence has been spoliated.

13 You're saying, well, they should have given me  
14 something more out of the claims file. I don't know if that  
15 exists or not, but that is something that you could have  
16 discovered during the -- the lengthy discovery period. I  
17 mean, I don't know when the final discovery cut-off was, but  
18 this case is old. This case is really old.

19 MS. MORRIS: And we did learn today that there is a  
20 claims file. I mean, that was stated under oath.

21 THE COURT: Okay, but you could have asked somebody  
22 before this time. So -- so I'm -- what you asked for is an  
23 adverse inference instruction.

24 MS. MORRIS: Correct.

25 THE COURT: That's denied.

1 MS. MORRIS: Okay. And if I could request an  
2 instruction that the jury may conclude that there -- it's not  
3 a must -- it's not a must instruction, but they may conclude,  
4 because that claims file was never produced, the information  
5 that was just testified about, it that had been withheld could  
6 be -- it's to get an adverse inference, but that was not  
7 truthful testimony.

8 MR. SEMENZA: No.

9 MS. MORRIS: Or --

10 THE COURT: That's -- that's --

11 MS. MORRIS: They can infer that maybe the claims  
12 file doesn't exist with the information in it that it says,  
13 since it was never disclosed.

14 THE COURT: That's denied.

15 MS. MORRIS: Okay.

16 MR. SEMENZA: Thank you. Just a moment, Your Honor.  
17 I believe Dr. Klausner is here.

18 THE COURT: Let's bring our jury in.

19 MR. SEMENZA: I think we're going to voir dire him  
20 outside the presence.

21 THE COURT: Oh, that's right. I'm sorry. Yeah.

22 THE MARSHAL: Face the court clerk, remain standing,  
23 raise your right hand, please.

24 DR. VICTOR KLAUSNER, DEFENSE'S WITNESS, SWORN

25 THE CLERK: Please be seated, and then please state

1 and spell your first and last name for the record.

2 THE WITNESS: Victor B. Klausner. V-i-c-t-o-r.  
3 Middle name, Benjamin. Last name, Klausner, K-l-a-u-s-n-e-r.

4 THE COURT: You may proceed.

5 MS. MORRIS: Thank you.

6 (Testimony outside the presence of the jury)

7 DIRECT EXAMINATION

8 BY MS. MORRIS:

9 Q Dr. Klausner, can you tell us what type of doctor  
10 you are?

11 A I'm board certified in family practice and sports  
12 medicine, and I've practiced occupational medicine in the  
13 State of Nevada for the past 15 years.

14 Q Do you have any education in psychology?

15 A When you say education in psychology, I have  
16 education in terms of my training as a family practice  
17 physician, so part of that is, you know, a diverse background  
18 in basic psychology.

19 Q In this case, you reviewed some medical records of  
20 Yvonne O'Connell's; is that right?

21 A Yes, I did.

22 Q And you created a report as a result?

23 A Yes, I did.

24 Q And in that report, you had an opinion as to symptom  
25 magnification syndrome; is that correct?

1           A     Yes.

2           Q     And did you diagnose Yvonne O'Connell with having  
3 symptom magnification syndrome?

4           A     So, diagnose of that syndrome is basically exactly  
5 what it is. It's a syndrome that's based on observation of a  
6 person's behavior and access of the medical system, and  
7 there's multiple findings which can be extracted from the  
8 medical record.

9                     I did not actually meet the claimant, nor did I do  
10 an examination on the claimant. But based on my medical  
11 review of the records, I extracted information out of the  
12 records from multiple -- it wasn't one particular instance,  
13 but it was a pattern of multiple medical providers that were  
14 making observations in the medical record that would lead me  
15 to believe that this claimant was manifesting symptom  
16 magnification.

17          Q     Isn't it true that in order to diagnose symptom  
18 magnification, you have to actually meet with the claimant and  
19 go through a clinical interview with them?

20          A     Well, it's exactly what it is. It's a syndrome.  
21 So, you're making -- it's basically something that's been  
22 published in the medical records by not just psychologists,  
23 but originally developed out of orthopedic surgery;  
24 observation of certain individuals that did very poorly with  
25 medical intervention.

1           And so, there was certain signs based on physical  
2 examination that could be identified, and then an  
3 identification of a person's specific social situation within  
4 the medical -- the medical interaction with the system and how  
5 they're doing with their medical treatment, and how they're  
6 interacting with the system.

7           So, in terms of what you're saying, yes, there has  
8 to be a thorough evaluation and observation of the individual  
9 that has the syndrome. So, you're asking me, do I personally  
10 have to meet with the individual to make that diagnosis. And  
11 in this particular situation, I used other medical providers,  
12 because it was multiple medical providers from multiple  
13 specialities that made similar observations, and I used their  
14 observations, their clinical examinations, and I identified a  
15 pattern, and based on that pattern, I came to the conclusion  
16 that I did.

17           Q     Now, there's a Leonard Matheson who wrote on the  
18 symptom magnification syndrome; is that correct?

19           A     Yes.

20           Q     And you relied on -- you rely on his literature?

21           A     Yes.

22           Q     Now, he says --

23           A     Oh, not just on his literature. I mean, I relied on  
24 him as something that I referenced as like a basic definition  
25 of symptom magnification syndrome. But I'm relying on, you

1 know, physical examination points that have been identified in  
2 the medical literature in the past. And I think I referenced  
3 the Waddell literature that talks about, you know, things on  
4 examination that would lead to this particular observation.  
5 And I also rely on my own clinical expertise dealing with  
6 people who are recovering from injury, and that's what I do  
7 for a living. I deal, and treat, and diagnose people that are  
8 recovering from traumatic injury, and I've been doing it for  
9 the past 16 years.

10 Q Now, in order to diagnose this symptom magnification  
11 syndrome, isn't it true there has to be a structured interview  
12 that takes place in a room on a one-on-one basis after the  
13 Cornell Medical Index, Beck Depression Inventory, and other  
14 measures of general health and psychological distress have  
15 been completed by the patient, the rapport is established with  
16 the patient and the interviewer, then proceed -- then you  
17 proceed through 14 items in this -- this evaluation, and then  
18 the test is scored, and that's how you determine whether or  
19 not they have symptom magnification syndrome; is that correct?

20 A That's -- the article that I actually referenced  
21 states that from a psychological perspective. This is  
22 somebody who did groundbreaking work. I don't have the  
23 reference in front of me. I think it's here on my review of  
24 when this article was published. I believe it was in the 80s.  
25 Let me see exactly. 1991.

1           And so, this was basically a syndrome that was  
2 identified by orthopedic surgeons from the late 60s, and the  
3 syndrome was being kind of identified in utilizing certain  
4 physical exam signs. And what I did is I referenced an  
5 article in an occupational journal about occupational  
6 claimants that basically are manifesting this syndrome.

7           So, the syndrome itself isn't specifically defined  
8 by what this particular psychologist writes in his article,  
9 although he's trying to develop his own recommendations to the  
10 medical community about one way that a person -- a  
11 practitioner or medical provider can assess a claimant or an  
12 individual as having symptom magnification syndrome. So, he's  
13 writing a journal article about his own work.

14           Does a medical provider absolutely have to use the  
15 particular psychological inventories and have the lengthy  
16 interview to come to a conclusion of symptom magnification  
17 syndrome? No, absolutely not. It's a diagnosis that's based  
18 on observation of a person's behavior, an analysis of how  
19 they're interacting with the medical system, a thorough  
20 physical examination that can identify multiple points, and  
21 based on this, it's like any other medical diagnosis.

22           There's certain diagnosis -- diagnoses and medical  
23 syndromes that have no, quote/unquote, "objective medical  
24 findings" that you can kind of point to, but it's basically a  
25 input of multiple pieces of information that bring you to a

1 conclusion.

2 Q So, this structured interview, this is really the  
3 only structured testing that there is for this syndrome; is  
4 that correct?

5 A No.

6 Q Okay. Did you cite any other information as to any  
7 other structured process that you can go to in order to  
8 determine someone has symptom magnification syndrome?

9 A Yeah, there's physical examination findings that  
10 indicate a predilection of the person to develop any findings  
11 on an exam, like a physical exam, that would make a  
12 practitioner believe that there's inconsistencies in the  
13 person's physical presentation in terms of pain.

14 It's all revolving around pain and a person's  
15 perception of pain, and how they manifest their response to  
16 pain when a practitioner does an examination, or when a person  
17 is involved with performing some sort of physical task or  
18 physical process.

19 So, the -- to answer your question, it's a two-faced  
20 thing. One aspect of it is there's certainly -- in the  
21 community of medicine, there certainly has been an  
22 identification that people who manifest symptom magnification  
23 syndrome have some sort of psychological abnormality. It  
24 doesn't have to be severe, but they're manifesting some sort  
25 of psychological abnormality that makes them experience pain

1 at a much higher level than the average person. Or they may  
2 have a secondary gain issue that makes them report pain at a  
3 higher level than the average person would in a physical exam  
4 or a medical setting. So, that's the psychological aspect.

5           There's a very physical aspect of the diagnosis,  
6 too, and that's -- there's structured examination findings  
7 that lead a practitioner to believe that this person has a  
8 higher degree of probability that they're manifesting symptom  
9 magnification, and the classic example are these Waddell signs  
10 that I identified in --

11           Q     Now, you've never actually done a physical  
12 examination of Yvonne; is that correct?

13           A     Correct.

14           Q     And you've never observed her behavior; is that  
15 correct?

16           A     Correct.

17           Q     You've read through some of her medical records;  
18 isn't that correct?

19           A     Yeah. I read through every piece of medical record  
20 that was given to me. I don't know if that was a complete set  
21 of medical records, but I analyzed it very carefully.

22           Q     And you never actually performed the Waddell test on  
23 Yvonne; is that correct?

24           A     No, I did not.

25           Q     And there were multiple other doctors that did;

1 isn't that correct?

2 A Yes.

3 Q And in 2010, she was tested three times for the  
4 Waddell factors by her pain management doctor, and those came  
5 out negative; isn't that correct?

6 A Which pain management -- is that Dr. Erkulvrawatr?

7 Q Correct.

8 A Is that what you're talking about?

9 Q Yes.

10 A Yes. So, I am going to answer your question, but I  
11 have to comment on that as well, and that is, in order to  
12 elicit Waddell signs, a doctor has to basically take time and  
13 do a very thorough examination of a claimant, and it has to go  
14 beyond a normal orthopedic examination.

15 So, I'm going to tell you the reality of the  
16 situation, and that is, first of all, Dr. Erkulvrawatr  
17 recorded a certain level of degree of pain that was to --  
18 basically, out of proportion with what the, you know,  
19 objective imaging showed, but he documented on his paperwork  
20 that there were no Waddell signs.

21 Now, the reality is, is that doctors frequent -- and  
22 I can't -- I'm speculating, but I can't say for sure, but  
23 Erkulvrawatr -- many doctors use templates for their medical  
24 record reporting. So, he has it documented that the Waddell  
25 signs are negative.

1 I don't know if you put Dr. Erkulvrawatr on the  
2 stand and asked him specifically whether he did those tests or  
3 didn't do those tests. But in order for a doctor to actually  
4 elicit the Waddell signs, you have to observe a person very  
5 carefully. You have to spend time with them, you have to  
6 interview them, you have to basically do a very thorough  
7 examination, and it has to be over a period of time and  
8 multiple areas of testing.

9 So, in the medical community, most of the  
10 practitioners that truly identify symptom magnification are  
11 physical therapists. Why? Because physical therapists are  
12 the ones that spend most of the time with an injured person  
13 that's trying to rehabilitate, and a lot of the time, doctors  
14 rely on physical therapists to come up with these diagnoses,  
15 and there's specific examinations called functional capacity  
16 exams that we rely on to really give us a true essence if a  
17 person has, symptoms that are out of proportion with the  
18 medical findings.

19 And these functional capacity exams have the  
20 questionnaires and the pain questionnaires that you're talking  
21 about, and the inventories, and they do physical testing on a  
22 person. Those exams usually take two to three hours to  
23 complete.

24 So, if you're asking me, did Dr. Erkulvrawatr  
25 actually have a really strong concept of whether this person

1 was -- has Waddell signs, I think you'd have to talk to Dr.  
2 Erkulvrawatr himself, because he'd have to tell you how much  
3 time he spent with that patient, exactly what Waddell tests he  
4 did to elicit it, because you have to be really looking  
5 carefully to make those observations. And that's why physical  
6 therapists and doctors that do lengthy exams are the ones that  
7 really can make the diagnosis clearly.

8 Q So, you can't comment one way or another on whether  
9 Yvonne had, I think you said in your report, criteria for four  
10 out of five Waddell signs?

11 A I elicited that primarily from many pieces of  
12 information from her medical record. I could go through that  
13 with you if you want. And a lot of that information was  
14 primarily extracted from her physical therapists that were  
15 seeing her multiple times, and observing her over, and over,  
16 and over again, and seeing how she reacted to certain  
17 functional exercise, and functional testing, and strength  
18 testing, and sensory testing, and multiple tests that physical  
19 therapists do.

20 And you -- I identified two separate physical  
21 therapists that are very well respected in the community that  
22 have identified this very clearly in the medical record. And  
23 not only that, I would tell you that -- because I deal with  
24 physical therapists a lot. I mean, that's just what I do. I  
25 rehabilitate people. I'm interacting with physical therapists

1 on a daily basis.

2           The amount of times that I see a physical therapist  
3 document symptom magnification in the medical record is very  
4 infrequent, I would say maybe 1 in 100 actually like injured  
5 individuals that I deal with that are going through physical  
6 therapy. I would estimate maybe 1 in 100.

7           So, for someone -- for a physical therapist to come  
8 out and document it outwardly in a medical record, that's  
9 something substantial. And it wasn't just the physical  
10 therapist; there were other doctors that had made the same  
11 observation, that --

12           Q     You can't comment on the veracity of each one of  
13 these medical providers because you don't know how it was  
14 conducted; isn't that correct?

15           A     Explain the term veracity, because I'm not --

16           Q     You said Dr. Erkulvrawatr might have said no, but he  
17 could get on the stand and say something different, and the  
18 truth is, Waddell's facts or signs have to be tested  
19 personally by the doctor, right, in order to make a  
20 determination?

21           A     Doctor, physical therapist, occupational therapist,  
22 you know, nurse practitioner, physician assistant, whoever,  
23 yes, it has to be documented by each individual medical  
24 practitioner. And I would say that it requires a very lengthy  
25 exam and a lot of medical criteria to make those observations.

1           So, I know how the medical system works, and I know  
2 how doctors like myself are very busy. And a lot of times,  
3 we're seeing a claimant -- a patient that's injured, and we're  
4 moving through an orthopedic exam very quickly, and we make  
5 very superficial notes. And we have -- a lot of times -- I'm  
6 not -- like I said, I can't say this for sure, but a lot of  
7 times, doctors have templated notes, so something like Waddell  
8 signs just goes as a template.

9           We don't know for sure -- I don't know if Dr.  
10 Erkulvrawatr has been put under oath and said for sure, but we  
11 don't know for sure that he did those tests or not, or whether  
12 it was just on his medical record.

13           Q     And so, we don't know for sure whether those  
14 physical therapists did it either, if that's -- if we're --

15           A     Yes, we do, because they -- they definitely  
16 documented that they did do those things. You know, Matt  
17 Smith and Scott Pensivy very clearly said that they did  
18 multiple tests on this individual, and there was multiple  
19 inconsistencies involved.

20           Q     So, you're --

21           A     And I'll also -- there was an orthopedic surgeon as  
22 well, Dr. Trainor, that had made the same conclusion. But he  
23 diagnosed her with chronic regional pain syndrome, and I made  
24 very clear in my record why I didn't think this claimant, Ms.  
25 O'Connell, why I felt she didn't have chronic regional pain

1 syndrome, but.

2 Q What training do you have in chronic regional pain  
3 syndrome?

4 A I've trained with a lot of the best physiatrists in  
5 this country; in Chicago, in this town. I deal with  
6 neurologists. I see injured individuals and claimants like  
7 every day of my life for the past 16 years, other than  
8 weekends, treating injured workers. And I have seen multiple  
9 people with chronic regional pain syndrome, and it's a very  
10 clear diagnosis. And the -- and it used to be called reflex  
11 sympathetic dystrophy, used to be the old name for it, and  
12 then they changed it to chronic regional pain syndrome.

13 There's very clear criteria for it. And the  
14 criteria indicates that there has to be observable neuropathic  
15 changes on an examination. So, those changes involve  
16 neuropathic and vascular findings that involve nerve injury.  
17 And it's typically post-surgical, or post nerve injury, or if  
18 -- if an individual has like a very severe untreated  
19 radiculopathy from the spine, that nerve injury creates an  
20 autonomic response in the body that creates pain,  
21 vasodilation, erythema, skin changes, you know, hair loss.

22 You know, these are things that are very observable.  
23 And this situation didn't fit that picture because there was  
24 no evidence that this individual had any neuropathic injury or  
25 autonomic signs in any of the examinations that were done.

1 Q But again --

2 A And also, the EMG nerve testing was completely  
3 normal.

4 Q Again, in order to diagnose this chronic regional  
5 pain syndrome, you have to do a physical examination of the  
6 patient like Dr. Trainor did; is that correct?

7 A Correct, and he -- he didn't document that there was  
8 any neuropathic findings. He -- what he documented is that  
9 this claimant had regional pain in un -- like  
10 non-neuromyotomal region. So, like when a person has regional  
11 tenderness, and regional weakness, and diffuse pain, and  
12 diffuse tenderness in multiple regions, that's one thing. But  
13 to diagnose neuropathic injury and autonomic findings on an  
14 exam, it wasn't in his notes.

15 So, he diagnosed it and he did an exam. I can't  
16 speak for Dr. Trainor either. You'd have to put him under  
17 oath and talk to him about why he came up with that diagnosis,  
18 but I clearly felt that, you know, based on the reasons I just  
19 told you why neuropath -- chronic regional pain syndrome was  
20 an inappropriate diagnosis in this case, and that -- I'm  
21 sorry, I just want to turn off my phone.

22 You know, I can -- again, I did a very thorough  
23 medical record review, and I took Dr. Trainor's notes, and I  
24 did the best I could with them. And I understood why he came  
25 up with the diagnosis he did, because this claimant, if you

1 look at the medical record, she was reporting total body pain,  
2 you know, pain across her whole back, across her whole neck,  
3 across her legs, and her knees. And he was specifically  
4 examining her knees only, but he saw a person that was  
5 suffering with like total body pain.

6           And so, he said, I don't see anything focal. I  
7 can't do anything for this individual as an orthopedic  
8 surgeon. I recommend physical therapy. Now, he made a  
9 diagnosis. As a doctor, my opinion, that diagnosis was  
10 inaccurate.

11           Q     Your training is in family medicine; is that  
12 correct?

13           A     It's much more than family medicine.

14           Q     And you also work in occupational medicine; is that  
15 right?

16           A     Sport -- I'm board certified in sports medicine, I'm  
17 an osteopathic physician, and I -- I utilize that education as  
18 a high -- very high, thorough understanding of anatomy and  
19 physiology of the human body. And I've been practicing  
20 occupational medicine for 16 years.

21                     And not only that, I believe I've earned a high  
22 respect in the community in Las Vegas and Southern Nevada to  
23 actually deal with multiple issues of injured human beings  
24 that aren't getting better in the medical system.

25                     So, actually, my job that I do on a regular basis

1 involves rehabilitation medicine. And a lot of the insurance  
2 companies in Southern Nevada that deal with a lot of injured  
3 workers utilize me as a physiatrist. I'm not board certified  
4 in physiatry, but I -- I basically fit that role as a  
5 rehabilitation specialist.

6 Q And that's in the occupational, getting people back  
7 to work; is that correct?

8 A No, it's getting people healthy that have been  
9 injured.

10 Q What portion of your practice is in occupational?

11 A 90 percent.

12 Q So, if I understand correctly, the only way -- or  
13 only information you used to diagnose her with symptom  
14 magnification syndrome was what you saw in the medical records  
15 that you were provided; is that correct?

16 A Correct.

17 Q And you never actually physically performed the  
18 Waddell test on Yvonne O'Connell?

19 A Correct.

20 MS. MORRIS: May we approach, or?

21 MR. SEMENZA: Sure.

22 THE COURT: Is there -- well, I guess you can.  
23 Sure.

24 MS. MORRIS: Sorry.

25 THE COURT: We're outside the presence, but.

1 (Off-record bench conference)

2 BY MS. MORRIS:

3 Q All right, we're going to back up a little bit, Dr.  
4 Klausner.

5 A Yes.

6 Q Where did you attend medical school?

7 A Can I just give you a copy of my CV, or do you want  
8 me to go through everything?

9 Q I'd like to go through it.

10 A Okay. I went to Chicago College of Osteopathic  
11 Medicine.

12 Q All right. And when did you graduate from there?

13 A 1995.

14 Q And did you get any education past the Chicago  
15 college?

16 A Yes. I did a general medical internship at the  
17 Chicago Osteopathic Hospital, that was 1995 to 1996. And then  
18 I went on to complete my family practice residency at Olympia  
19 Fields Osteopathic Hospital from 1996 to 1998. And then I  
20 completed a sports medicine fellowship from 1998 to 1999, and  
21 passed those certification examinations, and continue to hold  
22 board certification in family practice and sports medicine.

23 Q And what training have you received in how to  
24 diagnose symptom magnification syndrome?

25 A So, in terms of my sports medicine training, I

1 certainly have learned to do very thorough medical evaluations  
2 and orthopedic evaluations on individuals that have suffered  
3 traumatic and musculoskeletal injury. And so, part of that  
4 training in orthopedic literature involves understanding how  
5 different people manifest pain and pain syndromes.

6           During that fellowship, as I said, I was trained in  
7 physiatry clinics, and clinics with doctors who excel in the  
8 research and identification of chronic regional pain syndrome,  
9 and dealing with myofascial pain syndrome and musculoskeletal  
10 injuries that are sometimes very difficult to treat in  
11 rehabilitation medicine.

12           So, part of my training did involve understanding  
13 pain syndromes, Waddell signs, orthopedic exams, how to  
14 identify these different syndromes. But I would have to tell  
15 you that I've been practicing occupational medicine since I  
16 was a family practice resident in Chicago.

17           So, in terms of occupational medicine itself, my  
18 experience probably ranges to about 17 years of being employed  
19 as an occupational physician. And this is one of the specific  
20 arenas of the healthcare system where it's crucial that a  
21 doctor has to understand mechanism of injury, thorough  
22 examination, correct diagnosis, how to interpret medical  
23 testing, imaging, electrodiagnostic studies, and putting all  
24 those pieces of information together to come up with an  
25 accurate diagnosis, rehabilitate a person, help them to get

1 well enough to resume their normal life.

2           And as you said, part of that equation means getting  
3 back to their job. And then, if there's a claim dealing with  
4 the legal issues to help the claim come to a conclusion and  
5 help everything come to, you know, a final medical legal  
6 conclusion, as I said.

7           So, this experience in occupational medicine is  
8 essential to my knowledge as a doctor. I've been doing it for  
9 17 years.

10           So, Counselor, my cousin in Pittsburgh, she's a  
11 lawyer that negotiates union contracts for coal miners. Now,  
12 if I was to ask you what your knowledge of negotiating unions,  
13 and coal miners, and dealing with issues with, you know,  
14 disputes for the coal miners, and medical issues for coal  
15 miners, I'm sure your level of expertise might be little, but  
16 it's not as much as hers. And the same thing for me as a  
17 doctor.

18           I've been practicing occupational medicine for 17  
19 years. I -- I pride myself in my knowledge of human behavior  
20 from people that get injured, the psychological aspects of  
21 disability, what happens to a person when they become injured  
22 and how they manifest pain, and how that disrupts their life.  
23 And what it takes to have a person move forward to try to get  
24 that conclusion where they can resume a normal life. So, it -  
25 - it's more than just what you see on the paper. It requires

1 a lot of expertise and experience.

2           So, if you ask me what my experience is in this,  
3 I've dealt with human beings, actual human beings. It's not  
4 just learning in a classroom. I've dealt with human beings  
5 that have been injured that have manifested pain that's out of  
6 proportion with what the medical testing shows, and I have a  
7 very clear understanding in many cases of why human beings  
8 develop this syndrome called symptom magnification syndrome.

9           I deal with physical therapists that test for it.  
10 I'm very observant. I know how to interpret medical records,  
11 and I believe that I'm extremely qualified to make the  
12 judgment regarding the diagnosis of symptom magnification  
13 syndrome, just based on my experience.

14           Q     Have you received any training in how to diagnose  
15 symptom magnification specifically?

16           A     Yes.

17           Q     What was that?

18           A     Well, let me take you back. I've worked with some  
19 of the best physiatrists or rehabilitation physicians during  
20 my training in sports medicine. And, if you want, I could  
21 tell you where and who they were that trained me.

22                     And these -- and my own preceptor in sports medicine  
23 was a doctor at Olympia Fields Osteopathic Hospital, who also  
24 did a lot of occupational medicine. And he taught me as a  
25 young physician to observe and to identify when somebody's

1 having problems like moving through the medical system, and  
2 when somebody's developing psychological issues with pain that  
3 are out of proportion with the objective medical testing, and  
4 that's the crux of the diagnosis of symptom magnification  
5 syndrome.

6           And I've been taught it formally. I've, like I told  
7 you, practiced it, and I've helped people to deal with it, and  
8 I believe that I'm very qualified.

9           Q     Now, you referenced that article in 1991 by Leonard  
10 Matheson?

11           A     Yes.

12           Q     And that's -- in beginning to diagnose symptom  
13 magnification syndrome, there is a one-on-one interview that  
14 is conducted; isn't that correct?

15           A     Of course.

16           Q     And in this case, you did not conduct any --

17           THE COURT: All right, we've gone --

18           MS. MORRIS: -- one on one interview?

19           MR. SEMENZA: We've been there.

20           THE COURT: We've done that. All right, so you've  
21 been voir diring him for almost an hour. I'm satisfied that  
22 he's qualified to testify in this area. I'm not going to  
23 exclude him from testifying regarding symptom magnification.  
24 However, Doctor --

25           THE WITNESS: Yes.

1 THE COURT: -- speculating about what another doctor  
2 did or didn't do --

3 THE WITNESS: I understand.

4 THE COURT: I don't want to hear that come out of  
5 your mouth.

6 THE WITNESS: Okay.

7 THE COURT: Okay. All right.

8 THE MARSHAL: All rise for the jury, please.

9 (In the presence of the jury)

10 THE MARSHAL: Jurors are all present.

11 THE COURT: Thank you. Please be seated. The  
12 record will reflect we've been rejoined by all eight members  
13 of the jury, as well as the alternate.

14 Ladies and gentlemen, I apologize that we kept you  
15 waiting for the past hour. I do want you to know that we have  
16 not been having a party; we've been working ever since 2:00  
17 o'clock.

18 And so, we try not to keep the jury waiting, but  
19 sometimes it's required, and it was in this case, and so I  
20 apologize that we had to keep you waiting. We've been pretty  
21 prompt throughout the trial in getting started with you right  
22 on time, but there are times when we can't, and this was one  
23 of them. My apologies, again.

24 So, now we're going to have the doctor sworn. If  
25 you'll please stand.

1 THE CLERK: Can you please stand and raise your  
2 right hand?

3 DR. VICTOR KLAUSNER, DEFENSE'S WITNESS, RESWORN

4 THE CLERK: Please be seated, and then please state  
5 and spell your first and last name for the record.

6 THE WITNESS: Victor Klausner. V-i-c-t-o-r. Last  
7 name, K-l-a-u-s-n-e-r.

8 THE COURT: You may proceed.

9 MR. SEMENZA: Thank you, Your Honor.

10 DIRECT EXAMINATION

11 BY MR. SEMENZA:

12 Q Good afternoon, Dr. Klausner.

13 A Good afternoon.

14 Q Could you tell us a little bit about your education,  
15 please?

16 A I graduated from Chicago College of Osteopathic  
17 Medicine in 1995. I went on to do a family practice residency  
18 in Olympia Fields Osteopathic Hospital 1996 to 1998. I  
19 finished a fellowship in sports medicine from 1998 to 1999.  
20 I'm board certified in family practice and sports medicine.  
21 And for the past 15 years, I've been practicing primarily  
22 occupational medicine and rehabilitation medicine in Southern  
23 Nevada.

24 Q Where did you attend undergrad?

25 A I have a bachelor's degree in genetics from the

1 University of Illinois Champagne Urbana, 1996, and Elmhurst  
2 College, a bachelor's degree in chemistry, 1990.

3 Q And where are you currently licensed to practice  
4 medicine?

5 A I have an active license in the State of Nevada, and  
6 that's been since 1999. And then I have an inactive license  
7 in California.

8 Q Okay. And you are a doctor of osteopathic medicine;  
9 is that correct?

10 A Correct.

11 Q And what is the difference between your  
12 certification and an MD, medical doctor?

13 A So, osteopathic medicine is a fully licensed medical  
14 -- recognized medical practice in the United States in which  
15 an osteopathic doctor has the same rights of practice as a  
16 medical doctor.

17 So, an osteopathic physician has the same board  
18 certification and licensing practice that an M.D. has. The  
19 difference actually lies in the medical training, so where an  
20 MD or a medical doctor spends a lot of their undergraduate  
21 work dealing with like physiology, experimentation, and  
22 certain like, you know, pharmacological experimentation and  
23 things like that, osteopathic doctors spend time in a lab  
24 learning anatomy, and physiology, and human motion and  
25 physiology patterns as a manner of healing.

1           So, as a layperson, you might be familiar with  
2 chiropractic. So, like a chiropractic physician, they're  
3 licensed to primarily do physical medicine and heal a person  
4 through the means of a physical medicine practice.

5           So, an osteopathic doctor has similar education that  
6 a chiropractor would have, like learning like human anatomy  
7 very well, human physiology, the musculoskeletal system  
8 extremely well, and putting that to practice, helping a person  
9 to heal more holistically, but we're also licensed to  
10 prescribe medicine to do surgery to do anything that an M.D.  
11 does.

12           So, I like to say that an osteopathic physician is  
13 the best of both worlds, because an osteopathic physician has  
14 the same credentialing, and should have the same background of  
15 scientific knowledge that a medical doctor has, but they also  
16 have a more holistic approach, understanding the human body  
17 physiologically to help them heal in a more natural way.

18           Q     Thank you for that. And are -- what are -- are you  
19 certified in anything? What are your certifications?

20           A     My board certification?

21           Q     Yes.

22           A     In family practice and sports medicine.

23           Q     Can you tell us about your employment history,  
24 please?

25           A     So, since I graduated from medical school, I did

1 moonlighting in Chicago for an occupational medicine practice  
2 that was out of the hospital in Olympia Fields for two years.  
3 And then, when I came to Southern Nevada, I originally was  
4 hired by an occupational medicine clinic run by Southwest  
5 Medical Associates, and it was a two-doctor practice. I  
6 worked with a physiatrist in the practice, and myself, and we  
7 did pretty much full-time occupational medicine. It was 100  
8 percent occupational medicine in the clinic, and I worked at  
9 Southwest Medical Associates for four years.

10 By the third year, I actually took over the clinic  
11 myself. They actually promoted me to be the medical director  
12 of that clinic. But in 2005, Southwest Medical Associates  
13 made the decision that they didn't want to be involved in that  
14 business of occupational medicine anymore, so they folded the  
15 clinic, and then I opened my own practice in 2005, which is  
16 the Center for Occupational Medicine.

17 Q And that's where you currently work?

18 A Yes, the Center for Occupational Health and  
19 Wellness.

20 Q And have you undertaken any teaching activities  
21 during your career?

22 A Yes, I have.

23 Q Can you tell us a little bit about those?

24 A Well, when I was being trained as a family practice  
25 physician and sports medicine fellow, I was very involved with

1 the teaching and the -- of the osteopathic medicine department  
2 at Chicago College of Osteopathic Medicine. And I developed  
3 multiple curriculums for these areas, teaching medical  
4 students and family practice residents techniques and  
5 understanding of osteopathic medicine.

6           When I came here to Southern Nevada, I was also  
7 involved in teaching interns at Lake Mead Hospital when it was  
8 Lake Mead. It's North Vista now. But Lake Mead had a family  
9 practice residency, and I was involved with teaching them  
10 sports medicine topics.

11           I had a journal club with fellow doctors here in  
12 Southern Nevada to do like a rehabilitation journal club,  
13 where we would get together once a month, and share articles,  
14 and have discussions about orthopedics, you know, physiatry,  
15 sports medicine, you know, different topics about -- that were  
16 pertinent to our treatment at the time.

17           I also was involved with the American Osteopathic  
18 Association lecturing on back pain syndromes, which was a  
19 national lecture that was held here in Las Vegas, and I've  
20 lectured on back pain multiple times in the community to a lot  
21 of occupational medicine organizations. I'm trying to think  
22 if there was anything else that I can think of. Yeah, yeah, I  
23 think that covers it.

24           Q     One question, before I forget. What is a  
25 physiatrist?

1           A     It's a doctor that specializes in physical medicine  
2 and rehabilitation. So that's otherwise known as PM&R,  
3 physical medicine and rehabilitation. So, it's doctors that  
4 treat musculoskeletal injury and rehabilitation.

5                     And you find a lot of physiatrists that treat people  
6 in rehabilitation facilities. Like, so if a person has  
7 surgery, or an orthopedic surgery, and they have to go to a  
8 rehab facility, a lot of times the physiatrist will oversee  
9 their care and deal with physical therapists with  
10 rehabilitation. And physiatrists are also specialists in  
11 rehabilitating musculoskeletal injury.

12           Q     And before we move on, have you had any  
13 publications?

14           A     Yes.

15           Q     Can you tell us just briefly about those?

16           A     I published an article when I was a family practice  
17 resident in 1998, regarding nutritional medicine and impact on  
18 coronary artery disease. It was called, "Nutritional Impact  
19 of Lipid Oxidation in Coronary Artery Disease."

20                     And then, during my family practice -- I'm sorry, my  
21 sports medicine fellowship, I published an article in a  
22 journal called, "The Physician and Sportsmedicine." It's  
23 regarding an ankle syndrome called the sinus tarsi syndrome,  
24 which is a syndrome of the ankle that's commonly seen in  
25 athletes or people that injure their ankle.

1 Q Okay. And did you perform any tasks in relation to  
2 this particular case?

3 A Yes.

4 Q Can you tell us what you did?

5 A Yes. I was asked to do a medical record review. I  
6 submitted this review, it was approximately three months ago,  
7 and -- I'm sorry, no, it was longer than that. This was seven  
8 months ago. I did it in April 2015.

9 And I reviewed all of the medical records up until  
10 that point of April 2015 and rendered my opinion regarding the  
11 medical treatment, the diagnosis of what I felt was the -- the  
12 picture of what the medical treatment provided, and the  
13 claimant herself, what the diagnosis that we were dealing with  
14 at the time -- I mean, in the medical record.

15 Q So, from -- what was the earliest medical record  
16 that you reviewed relating to Ms. O'Connell?

17 A It was February 8th, 2010.

18 Q And then, the latest records that you reviewed were  
19 through which date, or approximate?

20 A Okay, so the -- my written opinion, the last record  
21 that I reviewed was January 14th, 2014. Subsequently, I  
22 reviewed other records that were rendered more recently, but I  
23 don't have a written opinion of that.

24 Q Okay. And did you review the medical records for  
25 Ms. O'Connell from a number of different medical providers?

1 A Yes, I did.

2 Q Can you identify some of those medical providers?

3 A Well, I -- there's a lot. I can summarize. Ms.  
4 O'Connell was seen multiple times by a primary care physician  
5 at UMC Quick Care at multiple locations. The UMC Quick Care  
6 physicians had referred her for treatment with multiple  
7 cardiologists. I also mentioned that I reviewed one record  
8 from a primary care physician that had treated her previously  
9 named Dr. Prabhu at Ascent Primary Care.

10 There were other referrals in the medical record,  
11 including gastroenterologists, orthopedic hand surgeon. There  
12 was an orthopedic spine surgeon, a orthopedic sports medicine  
13 physician, physical therapists at two separate locations, a  
14 pediatricist at a foot and ankle clinic, a pain management  
15 doctor at Southern Nevada Pain Center, and then there was also  
16 imaging studies that I reviewed as well.

17 Q Okay.

18 A There was also a neurologist that did  
19 neurodiagnostic testing. And one last -- there was an ear,  
20 nose, and throat doctor; an otolaryngologist in the medical  
21 record as well.

22 Q Did you actually examine Ms. O'Connell?

23 A No, I did not.

24 Q And you've rendered opinions based upon the medical  
25 records that you've reviewed?

1 A Yes, I did.

2 Q And those medical records cover a number of years?

3 A The medical records were from February 8th, 2010,  
4 and that went all the way to January 14th, 2014, so it was  
5 almost four years.

6 Q And based upon your review of the medical records,  
7 do you have certain opinions relating to Ms. O'Connell's  
8 medical condition?

9 A That's a broad question.

10 Q It is.

11 A So, you know, I think that I can try to summarize,  
12 if you'd like, and that --

13 Q Well, let's walk through them.

14 A Do you want to walk me through, or do you want me to  
15 walk you through?

16 Q Why don't you walk me through?

17 A Okay. So, I -- the best way I can maybe approach  
18 this is tell you how, as a physician, I would look at the  
19 medical record and interpret the data.

20 Q That's fine.

21 A So, I had a report from security personnel from Wynn  
22 Hotel that there was a slip and fall incident. And the  
23 claimant slipped on some sort of liquid on the floor and fell  
24 to the ground. And there was documentation of -- from  
25 photographs that were taken with three areas of ecchymosis or

1 bruising on the right buttocks of the individual, Ms.  
2 O'Connell. And the guest -- the security personnel documented  
3 that the guest refused medical treatment.

4           The first encounter medically that was evaluated was  
5 at UMC Quick Care. And at UMC Quick Care, it was very well  
6 documented there was a slip and fall, and the claimant, Ms.  
7 O'Connell, described bilateral low back pain with contusions  
8 to her right buttocks and hip, and she said there was pain  
9 radiating into her right buttocks and right leg. There were  
10 x-rays of the lumbar spine performed at UMC Quick Care, and  
11 there was a diagnosis of contusions of the lumbar spine and  
12 sacral spine.

13           There was documentation by the physician at UMC  
14 Quick Care that it was an examination of the cervical spine  
15 and chest, and these examinations were normal. And the x-rays  
16 that were done identified disc -- degenerative findings of the  
17 lumbar spine, so there was narrowing of the disc spaces,  
18 calcifications, and so chronic findings of arthritis and disc  
19 degeneration, and Ms. O'Connell received medication.

20           So, this is very important. I went through that  
21 very, very carefully. And the reason why is, like I said, as  
22 a physician in the practice of occupational medicine, my job  
23 is really primarily to understand pathophysiology of an  
24 injured human being.

25           And that is very complex, because it involves like

1 understanding the actual trauma that occurred, how that  
2 individual accessed medical care, what the diagnostic studies  
3 were done, what the examination was that identified that, and  
4 the manifestations of a person's symptoms, and experience of  
5 pain and symptomatology, and how that plays out for any human  
6 being that's involved with trauma and is injured.

7           So, as doctors, we tend to try to identify what we  
8 call mechanism of injury, and then identify an injured body  
9 part, how a person manifests injury, and physiologically what  
10 would be normal for a human being manifesting following an  
11 injury. That's my speciality, because I see people that are  
12 injured all day long. I practice occupational medicine, and I  
13 see people that get injured on the job every day.

14           So, I went through this very carefully, and the  
15 reason why is because that first encounter is extremely  
16 important. This individual, Ms. O'Connell, was seen -- first  
17 of all, fell, and refused medical treatment. So, that's very  
18 indicative in one respect, and that respect is that if a  
19 person is seriously injured to the point where they're having  
20 major medical problems, there's an assumption that they're  
21 going to access medical treatment quickly, within let's say 24  
22 hours. She was seen at a Quick Care two days after the date  
23 of injury.

24           So, the next thing is that I have a general rule of  
25 thumb as a doctor, because I see people that are injured all

1 the time, And there's something that's called like delayed  
2 onset of symptomatology. And especially with the spine, very  
3 commonly, sometimes we see delayed onset of symptoms, but  
4 those symptoms physiologically, based on human anatomy, human  
5 neurophysiology, and how a person normally manifests pain,  
6 there will always, always, always be some level of  
7 manifestation of injury within 48 hours, always. I've never  
8 seen a legitimate situation in my career as a doctor where a  
9 person that manifests delayed onset of pain more than 48  
10 hours.

11 Now, not to say that a person can't experience pain,  
12 but there has to be typically other reasons for it that  
13 usually have other medical conditions that may not be  
14 associated specifically with the mechanism of injury per se.  
15 So, that's a medical truth, and that is that a person within  
16 48 hours will manifest some sort of level of pain based on the  
17 mechanism of injury.

18 So, right here, we see that Ms. O'Connell documented  
19 her pain in her low back, radiating into her right buttocks  
20 and right leg. So, if I'm going to be like very objective  
21 about this, I'm going to tell you that this is the extent of  
22 her injuries wouldn't be involving her low back, right  
23 buttocks, right leg, and then we'll move forward. Then we can  
24 move forward in the medical record.

25 Q And let me stop you there for just --

1 A Yeah.

2 Q -- a moment. Was there any indication that Ms.  
3 O'Connell during this visit had injured her right knee?

4 A There was no documentation of that. I mean, the  
5 documentation was more radiating pain down the right leg.

6 Q Okay. Go ahead.

7 A Then, the next access of medical treatment was a  
8 month later with Ms. O'Connell's primary care physician, Dr.  
9 Prabhu. And Dr. Prabhu had known this individual, Ms.  
10 O'Connell, well based on his previous treatment of her, and he  
11 diagnosed her with lumbago, which is a generic term for back  
12 pain.

13 So, just -- when you see lumbago, it's just back  
14 pain. Chronic fatigue syndrome, Ehlers-Danlos syndrome, which  
15 is a connective tissue disorder. And then he basically took a  
16 history that she had generalized pain. She has a history of  
17 multiple issues of generalized pain, and it was after this  
18 trip and fall a month previous.

19 And he said -- he specifically stated, "Her back  
20 still hurts and she has a history of fibromyalgia,  
21 Ehlers-Danlos syndrome, irritable bowel syndrome, and  
22 depression." So, this is significant in the fact that now  
23 we're already a month out from the injury. And if -- this is  
24 a doctor that's been treating this individual before, has a  
25 rapport with Ms. O'Connell, and she's specifically focusing on

1 her back and generalized pain after the fall, but there's no  
2 specific mention of knee, there's no specific mention of neck,  
3 there's no specific mention of shoulder, there's no specific  
4 mention of specific identification of localized pain.

5           And in this record as well, we get a sense that Ms.  
6 O'Connell has had issues with pain before. She's had issues  
7 with fibromyalgia, which is a generalized pain syndrome, over  
8 the -- throughout the whole body, and she has a connective  
9 tissue disorder, Ehlers-Danlos syndrome.

10           And she has stomach issues, which the term here is  
11 irritable bowel syndrome, which means that a person has an  
12 autonomic problem with just -- problems with potentially  
13 constipation, diarrhea, stomach pain. And then there's  
14 identification of psychological problems, that she has  
15 depression.

16           So, I think that that's very telling, because this  
17 just wasn't an urgent care. This is somebody -- a doctor that  
18 had a rapport with this individual, and there's clear  
19 documentation that she was focusing on her back after a trip  
20 and fall a month after the date of injury.

21           So, he did lab work on her to make sure that she  
22 wasn't having any kind of flare-up of her rheumatologic  
23 disorders, because there's identification that she has Marfan  
24 syndrome and this Ehlers-Danlos syndrome. So, he did  
25 rheumatologic markers and a sed rate, which were normal, to

1 make sure that her pain wasn't coming from those specific  
2 syndromes. So, the -- can I move on?

3 Q Yes, please.

4 A So, the next entry was March 18th, 2010, which was  
5 about six weeks after the date of injury, and here's where  
6 things all the sudden changed in the medical record.

7 "The claimant, six weeks after the date of injury,  
8 is complaining of pain over her entire right side of the body  
9 after a slip and fall. Weakness, fainting, chills, trouble  
10 sleeping, blurred vision, lump on the back of her neck,  
11 dizziness, headaches, chest pain, cough, shortness of breath,  
12 nausea, change in appetite, severe constipation, heartburn,  
13 abdominal pain, neck pain, frequent urination, sexual  
14 dysfunction, depression, anxiety, pain and stiffness in her  
15 hands and wrists, pain in her elbows, pain in her shoulders,  
16 pain in her neck, pain in her back, pain in her hips, pain in  
17 her knees, pain in her toes, pain in her feet, and pain in her  
18 jaw. She describes a history of a fall in 1989" -- "that she  
19 developed chronic pain after a fall in 1989, which led to a  
20 diagnosis of multiple medical problems."

21 She developed irritable bowel syndrome, remember,  
22 like constipation and stomach problems, which can frequently  
23 arise in individuals that are over-treated by the medical  
24 system with medication, because medication can cause a lot of  
25 autonomic problems, and stomach issues, and things like that.

1 She also said that she developed anxiety, stress disorder,  
2 fibromyalgia, and medication dependence with severe  
3 constipation and abdominal pain.

4           So, there's -- this encounter also is very  
5 important. Why? Because all the sudden, six weeks after a  
6 person was injured, which seemed like a very localized low  
7 back pain situation, all the sudden become total body  
8 involvement where there were multiple systems, multiple  
9 orthopedic and musculoskeletal complaints. And there was an  
10 identification of multiple preexisting psychological problems,  
11 and medication dependence problems, and functional problems;  
12 i.e., like fibromyalgia and irritable bowel syndrome.

13           These are like functional medical conditions that  
14 are caused by people who have chronic pain, meaning that  
15 they're not able to cope with their pain, they develop stomach  
16 issues, constipation, functional problems that need specific  
17 attention.

18           So, that was very important in the medical record.  
19 She was referred for x-rays of her neck, her chest, her right  
20 knee, her right hip, and she was referred to a  
21 gastroenterologist and an orthopedic surgeon based on her  
22 complaints.

23           Q     Okay.

24           A     So, then, just real quick, the next day, she went  
25 for medical imaging at Steinberg Diagnostic. The x-rays of

1 her hip and knee were read as normal, which is important, to  
2 make sure she didn't fracture anything when she fell.

3 I mean, she had traumatic injury. So those issues  
4 of lumbar spine, hip, and right knee were taken care of right  
5 then and there in terms of ruling out like fracture, or  
6 obvious like serious traumatic problems.

7 The orthopedic surgeon that she saw was Dr. Cash,  
8 who's an orthopedic spine surgeon, and that was on March 23rd,  
9 2010. So, at this point, I thought that he did a good -- Dr.  
10 Cash saw the claimant at about seven weeks post-accident, and  
11 he described her falling on her right side and left hand,  
12 which wasn't in the original record. And he said she  
13 describes pain over her right buttocks, right leg, right arm,  
14 and bilateral wrist. He said she has neck pain ranging to two  
15 to eight on a ten-point scale, and back pain from three to  
16 eight on a ten-point scale.

17 And I want you to pay attention to that, because  
18 even at this point, this was about seven weeks after the date  
19 of the accident, she was describing a range of pain that was  
20 somewhat reasonable. Like, maybe when she's resting, she's  
21 not in so much pain, but when she's active, maybe her pain  
22 escalates to a higher degree which, I would say, would be a  
23 normal physiologic response to somebody who's in pain. I'm  
24 not even saying that -- related or not related, it's just a  
25 normal human physiologic response to pain.

1           Q     And at some point later in her treatment, did those  
2 numbers change?

3           A     Yes, they did. You know, I would say specifically  
4 when she started accessing more medical treatment and going to  
5 physical therapy, this was April 28th, 2010, so that was  
6 basically two-and-a-half months, she was describing pain  
7 severity at ten out of ten all the time, and that, subsequent  
8 to that, if you look at the pain diagrams in the notes -- and  
9 a lot of times -- you know, I went through this medical record  
10 really thoroughly, and the pain diagrams, the things she was  
11 entering into the record.

12                     She was writing pain diagrams like the whole body.  
13 Like her back, her neck, her legs, her feet, her hands.  
14 Complete pain over her whole body at a level of ten out of ten  
15 repetitively over, and over, and over, and over again.

16                     And this was also documented by the pain management  
17 doctor that saw her. Dr. Erkulvrawatr saw her. He's a pain  
18 management physician. He saw her April 9th, 2010.

19                     So, this was exactly five months following a date of  
20 injury, which you would suspect, just with time and physical  
21 therapy, there would be a progression of healing, a  
22 progression of trying to return to a normal activity level, to  
23 a normal state of function.

24                     Dr. Erkulvrawatr described a subjective interview  
25 with the claimant that said she had bilateral neck and upper

1 extremity pain at a level of ten out of ten, worse in the neck  
2 with movement, and she also states she worsened with physical  
3 therapy, bilateral low back pain radiating into her right leg,  
4 with numbness and weakness in her leg with a severity of ten  
5 out of ten, worse with walking.

6           So, now, as a physician, you'd say, wow, this is  
7 serious, right? Because her pain is like escalating instead  
8 of getting better. So, as a physician, we're trained to  
9 really try to focus on like objective findings, you know,  
10 objective medical evidence.

11           And in this day and age, we're lucky. We're --  
12 doctors are kind of spoiled, and I would say a lot of doctors  
13 over-utilize medical technology, because, as I said, you know,  
14 a good physician that analyzes an injured individual, you have  
15 to do a very good interview, get a sense for a person's  
16 experience of pain, behavior, so on and so forth, what their  
17 other stress factors are in their life. You have to do a  
18 thorough medical examination, and then rely on imaging and  
19 other testing that's done.

20           So, the testing is very objective, meaning, it  
21 doesn't mean Dr. Cash did it, or Dr. Erkulvrawatr did it, or  
22 Dr. Dunn, or whoever was seeing the patient. It's -- the MRI  
23 testing -- or -- is very objective. It is what it is. It  
24 tells a very, very clear story about physiologic injury. Why?  
25 Because an MRI can show a fracture, even a bruise. An MRI can

1 show a bruise in a bone, it could show whether there's  
2 traumatic damage to soft tissue, it could show nerve injury,  
3 it could show ligament injury, it could show tendon injury, it  
4 could show the chronicity of things based on the appearance of  
5 cartilage, the appearance of calcification in certain areas of  
6 the body.

7           So, like I said, in this day and age, in medical --  
8 the medical environment, doctors are very spoiled, because we  
9 have this MRI technology that helps us. And it helps us to  
10 get a very clear picture of what possibly can be causing a  
11 person's pain, right?

12           So, that's why, you know, physicians -- and even in  
13 a medical legal arena, there's a heavy weight on MRI  
14 technology, because it tells us structurally, and  
15 functionally, physiologically what the source of a person's  
16 pain and disability is coming from.

17           And so, a lot of times, it doesn't mean a person  
18 wasn't injured, but a lot of times, it just gives us  
19 information where we can rule out bad things, and we come to a  
20 conclusion of why a person's in pain.

21           And so, I wanted really to pay attention at --  
22 because Dr. Cash ordered MRI imaging of the claimant's  
23 cervical and lumbar spine, and the MRI of the lumbar spine was  
24 performed April 8th, 2010.

25           Q     Okay.

1           A     And it was done at Steinberg Imaging. And what  
2 those images showed was basically that the claimant had  
3 multiple levels of -- in the spine, the vertebrae of the bone,  
4 and in between the bone, there's little cushions called discs,  
5 which are ligament material filled with fluid. So, those  
6 discs are -- surround the spinal canal, and then you have the  
7 nerves that exit the spine behind the disc.

8                     And the MRI showed no evidence of traumatic fracture  
9 or subluxation of the joints in the spine, which is very  
10 important. After a person falls, that's one of the first  
11 things you want to do. You want to make sure there's no  
12 translation of the vertebrae from traumatic subluxation.

13                    The MRI showed that the discs in her spine from the  
14 bottom, which is L5-S1, then L4-L5, and then up to the middle  
15 disc at L2-L3, they were all desiccated, meaning, they lost --  
16 were losing moisture, bulging, and calcified. There was  
17 calcification of the discs, which show a pattern of chronic  
18 disc degeneration. The disc at L2-L3 showed a left  
19 paracentral bulge, meaning that disc was kind of deformed more  
20 to the left than to the right, and it caused a tiny bit -- we  
21 see mild narrowing of -- across the nerve, which is  
22 physiologically insignificant.

23                    So, if this individual is having all right-sided  
24 symptoms down the leg with burning, and weakness, and pain  
25 down the right leg, you -- what we're looking for on the MRI

1 is a disrupted disc, a disc that's torn, a disc that has an  
2 annular disruption, a deformity of the disc that is moving  
3 towards the right, impinging on a nerve that exit into the  
4 person's leg. This was absolutely not there.

5 Q Okay.

6 A It was -- it was specifically documented that she  
7 had these very mild central disc bulges at multiple levels.  
8 And then the -- this left paracentral disc bulge at L3-L4 was  
9 the only one that actually lateralized.

10 And aside from that, her soft tissue was normal.  
11 There was no mass, or edema, or swelling in the soft tissue,  
12 there was no fracture of the sacrum. And so, from this  
13 conclusion, when Dr. Cash interpreted this MRI, he very  
14 specifically recommended that the claimant required a pain  
15 management consult and physical therapy.

16 Q Okay.

17 A So --

18 Q And did she --

19 A There was an MRI of the cervical spine that was  
20 performed also at Steinberg on May 8th, 2010, and that was  
21 evaluated by Dr. Erkulvrawatr, along with the lumbar MRI. And  
22 his interpretation -- so this -- there was a radiologist that  
23 interpreted that MRI, and also Dr. Erkulvrawatr, and he said  
24 she had multi-level disc degeneration at C3-C4, C5-C6, C6-C7,  
25 so three lower discs in her neck had degenerative disc process

1 without any acute injury or disc herniation.

2 Q Okay.

3 A And then, he interpreted the MRI of the lumbar spine  
4 exactly the same way that I just kind of reviewed it. And  
5 what his exam showed, Dr. Erkulvrawatr said that she had  
6 complete regional tenderness of her whole cervical spine and  
7 her whole lumbar spine, she had limited range of motion,  
8 normal neurological exam, normal strength. So --

9 Q What does that tell you?

10 A So, what that tells you is Dr. Erkulvrawatr  
11 concluded that this woman had cervical disc degeneration and  
12 lumbar disc degeneration, and he made a note of lumbar  
13 radiculopathy.

14 Later on, the way you can confirm lumbar  
15 radiculopathy is through nerve testing, like diagnostic nerve  
16 testing, and the diagnostic nerve testing was subsequently  
17 done by a neurologist on March 6th, 2012, Dr. Milford, and  
18 that was approximately two years after the date of injury.

19 And Dr. Milford said that her upper extremity EMG  
20 and nerve conduction testing showed changes in the nerve  
21 velocity, consistent with bilateral carpal tunnel syndrome; no  
22 evidence of lower extremity abnormality; no evidence of upper  
23 extremity radiculopathy coming from the neck; no evidence of  
24 radiculopathy coming from the lumbar spine.

25 So, that's why this gets very complex, but you put

1 that together and you come to the conclusion that there was no  
2 MRI evidence of acute injury of the cervical or lumbar spine.  
3 There was nothing there that could be identified as being an  
4 acute damage to the spine.

5 Q Okay.

6 A The -- that was the specific analysis of the spine  
7 from orthopedic surgery perspective when she was seen by Dr.  
8 Cash, and then also her pain management doctor, Dr.  
9 Erkulvrawatr. She was seen by -- I'm sorry, I skipped this  
10 over. I apologize, I have to go back.

11 She was seen sooner than that by a neurologist, Dr.  
12 Germin, a clinical neurology specialist, sooner. This was  
13 June 10th, 2010. And he did upper and lower extremity  
14 neurodiagnostic testing, and his conclusion was that the  
15 symptoms that she was displaying was neck pain, headaches,  
16 blurred vision, chest pain, difficulty breathing, pain in her  
17 arms, difficulty walking, stomach pain, nausea, frequent  
18 urination, back pain, joint pain, muscle spasm, and decreased  
19 sensation in her hands and feet with trembling. This was four  
20 months after the date of injury.

21 His neurodiagnostic studies, EMG testing, and nerve  
22 conduction testing in the upper and lower extremities, he said  
23 no neurodiagnostic evidence of lower extremity radiculopathy,  
24 peripheral neuropathy, or demyelinating neurologic disease.  
25 So, again, that's two separate neurologists that confirmed

1 that there was no evidence of lower extremity neuropathic  
2 disease; no radiculopathy coming from the spine.

3 Q And radiculopathy is what?

4 A Radiculopathy is when there's a process in the spine  
5 that causes impingement on a nerve, or layman's terms would be  
6 a pinched nerve. So, it could be a chronic process or an  
7 acute process that causes lack of blood flow to a nerve, so  
8 the nerve starts becoming pathologic, and you can get pain,  
9 and weakness, and loss of reflexes in an extremity from a  
10 process happening in the spine. And so, the term for that is  
11 radiculopathy.

12 Q Okay.

13 A So, I want to just go backwards, and go back to the  
14 -- her -- the claimant's first physical therapy assessment.

15 Q Okay.

16 A And this was ordered by Dr. Cash for her to go to  
17 physical therapy. And she was evaluated by Matthew Smith, who  
18 was actually the owner of Matt Smith Physical Therapy. And I  
19 -- I just want you to know, I know and work with a lot of  
20 these people in this medical record, and I have very high  
21 respect for all of these medical practitioners.

22 Q Understood.

23 A You know. So, the initial evaluation from the  
24 physical therapist was April 28th, 2010. So, this was  
25 two-and-a-half months following the date of injury, or

1 basically, two months, three weeks. He said she had a slip  
2 and fall, landing on her right low back and right buttocks on  
3 February 8th, 2010; pain over the lumbosacral area on the  
4 right greater than the left at a level of ten out of ten.  
5 Again, in the record, everything is -- at this point, was  
6 escalating.

7 His assessment was that she was weight-bearing with  
8 a walker, so she was using a rolling walker. She had lower  
9 extremity strength of three-plus out of five, which is --  
10 basically, if a person has full strength, that's five out of  
11 five. If a person has like mild weakness, so if you're trying  
12 to test strength and they're kind of giving away, that's kind  
13 of four out of five. If a person basically has like very  
14 little strength against gravity, so if they can barely move  
15 against gravity, that's three out of five.

16 And so, he said her strength in her lower  
17 extremities was three-plus out of five, and he commented that  
18 she was manifesting Waddell signs. He said that --  
19 specifically, that she was not giving full effort with  
20 strength testing. And we see that -- remember what I said.  
21 Dr. Erkulvrawatr saw this claimant relatively the same period  
22 of time, and he tested her and said she had five out of five  
23 strength, and here at the physical therapist, she's  
24 manifesting three-plus out of five. That's a significant  
25 difference.

1           He said she had diffuse tenderness over her whole  
2 lumbar spine in her gluteal region, the same thing Dr.  
3 Erkulvrawatr documented. Diffuse regional tenderness, meaning  
4 it's not pinpoint; it's like the whole spine. He documented  
5 tenderness in her gluteal region, and her range of motion was  
6 extremely limited.

7           So, if a person is trying to kind of bend at the  
8 waist, if they can go to a perpendicular level, that's 90  
9 degrees. So, he documented that she only could go 20 degrees,  
10 basically, like that. And he documented that she can extend  
11 her spine basically five degrees, like barely moving into  
12 extension, which is extremely limited. He said that she had  
13 no nerve tension signs.

14           And so, he documented what he thought were Waddell  
15 signs, meaning that -- a Waddell sign, I have to clarify that,  
16 is basically, there was a surgeon -- orthopedic surgeon famous  
17 in the late 60s and 70s, and he was an orthopedic spine  
18 surgeon. And Dr. Waddell observed that there was many  
19 individuals that were not recovering normally from surgery.  
20 Like, he identified a problem, he did surgery, and he noticed  
21 they weren't recovering normally.

22           And he identified there were certain things on exam  
23 that a doctor should look for. They're called -- now it's  
24 very famous -- they're called Waddell signs, and there's five  
25 findings on exam that you look for that would identify

1 basically what we would call functional overlay, meaning,  
2 there's something psychologically going on that's making a  
3 person manifest pain that's not normal.

4 Q Okay.

5 A And so, that's what Dr. Matt Smith was identifying  
6 at that time. And he -- on reevaluation in May, basically, he  
7 noticed that her symptoms were not improving. He said she had  
8 inconsistent resistance when he did a strength testing,  
9 similar range of motion. She had the same complaints, and he  
10 wanted to continue treating her.

11 I believe on the discharge summary, she completed 24  
12 sessions of physical therapy from Matt Smith, and she  
13 completed it November 1st, 2010, and that is nine months after  
14 the date of the slip and fall. So, nine months later, after  
15 24 sessions with a very well-known, good physical therapist,  
16 she described continued lumbosacral pain on the right greater  
17 than the left at a level of eight out of ten. Her neck pain  
18 was radiating into her bilateral upper extremity with weakness  
19 and tingling in her hands.

20 She was still walking with a walker. Her upper  
21 extremity strength was still inconsistent and measured from  
22 three to four out of five. She had lumbar flexion that didn't  
23 change at all, just barely moving. And he just -- he  
24 suggested discharge from physical therapy.

25 And then there was -- I want to stick with the

1 orthopedic side of this. There's other issues with other  
2 doctors, specifically, cardiologists that she --

3 Q Why don't you briefly just address that real  
4 quickly?

5 A Okay. So, one of the main issues that was coming up  
6 when she was following up with UMC Quick Care, as I mentioned  
7 before, she had multiple symptoms of dysfunction, and multiple  
8 complaints of pain. And one of the big ones that doctors  
9 always tune into real quick is chest pain, and she was  
10 complaining of a lot of chest pain. And her primary care  
11 physician at UMC Quick Care had recommended she go see a  
12 cardiologist.

13 So, she was evaluated. And she also saw a  
14 gastroenterologist. The gastroenterologist was treating her  
15 for constipation, and he diagnosed her with predominant  
16 irritable bowel syndrome and constipation.

17 She saw the primary care cardiologist March 29th,  
18 2010, and he diagnosed Ms. O'Connell with atypical chest pain.  
19 Testing was normal. And she followed up in the clinic at  
20 Nevada Heart and Vascular Clinic with Dr. Wesley May 3rd,  
21 2010, which was three months following the fall.

22 The discussion that he documented -- or the  
23 subjective information that Dr. Wesley documented was a  
24 58-year-old Caucasian female, highly anxious, with a history  
25 of irritable bowel syndrome, gastroesophageal reflex disease,

1 and atypical chest pain. However, now, she stated that the  
2 pain is radiating from her chest to her back. She has a  
3 history of possible Marfan syndrome and hypertension, which is  
4 well controlled.

5 He did an echocardiogram, which showed normal heart  
6 function and normal valvular function. He said she most  
7 likely has atypical chest pain from gastroesophageal reflex  
8 disease, however, he suggested because of this possible issue  
9 with Marfan syndrome, which is -- it's a connective tissue  
10 disorder that's genetic, and patients with Marfan syndrome can  
11 have valvular abnormalities. And the arteries, especially the  
12 aorta, can cause like big dilations.

13 Q Okay.

14 A And so, he wanted to be very careful about that. He  
15 asked her to get a CT scan of the chest to look at her  
16 thoracic aorta, and she was reluctant to do that and she  
17 wanted to follow up with her gastroenterologist, so he  
18 recommended that she come back.

19 Q Okay.

20 A So, when she followed up with Dr. Wesley --

21 Q Was that May 7th of 2012?

22 A Yeah, that's what I'm looking for here. Okay, yes.  
23 So, she followed up actually April 9th, 2012.

24 Q Okay.

25 A She -- the recommendation was for a full cardiac

1 work-up, because at this point, now you're two years after the  
2 date of injury. She had atypical chest pain radiating to her  
3 back, shortness of breath, palpitations, like -- we call it  
4 presyncopal episode, which means you're getting weak and  
5 feeling like you're going to pass out, and dyspnea on  
6 exertion, which is shortness of breath on like walking up a  
7 flight of stairs or on exertion.

8           So, he recommended full cardiac work-ups, stress  
9 test, CT angiogram of her chest, echocardiogram, Holter  
10 monitor, which are multiple cardiac tests to check the  
11 electrophysiology of her heart, the structure of her heart,  
12 and looking at her whole chest to make sure there wasn't any  
13 issues of an aneurysm in the aorta.

14           She followed up with Dr. Wesley after a lot of the  
15 testing was done on May 7th, 2012. He said, Evaluation for  
16 chest pain with normal CT of the chest, normal cardiac Holter  
17 monitor, which looks for arrhythmia, and normal  
18 echocardiogram. And he said, this concludes an extensive  
19 cardiovascular work-up with no objective medical findings to  
20 explain her symptoms, which clearly appears to be functional  
21 overlay of chronic anxiety. He said she has a final diagnosis  
22 of reflex disease, anxiety, and heart palpitations, which are  
23 not physiologic.

24           And that in and of itself, a very well respected  
25 cardiologist to do full cardiac work-up and to make that

1 statement in a medical chart is saying, this woman has  
2 problems that's functional. She has anxiety; she's developing  
3 symptoms that a doctor can't explain.

4 She felt she wanted a second opinion. She went to  
5 another cardiologist. This was September 7th, 2012. Dr.  
6 Fotedar is a cardiologist from the Heart Center of Nevada. He  
7 did a second -- he -- he knew what his role was. He said, I'm  
8 a second opinion cardiac consultation after a slip and fall  
9 two years prior with person describing severe chest pain  
10 radiating to her back, shortness of breath, and heart  
11 palpitations.

12 Quote from his chart. He said, "This is a  
13 61-year-old female with a history of a fall a couple of years  
14 ago that has since had multiple cardiac symptoms, including  
15 palpitations, chest pain, and shortness of breath. She has  
16 had a work-up done with a Holter monitor, echocardiogram, CT  
17 of the chest, which are all unremarkable. I had a long  
18 discussion with the patient, and basically tried to assure her  
19 that everything's normal, that her echocardiogram was normal  
20 with physiologic findings.

21 "The patient was not very happy with my conclusion  
22 and thought that I wasn't paying attention to her  
23 echocardiogram. I spent more than 30 minutes with this  
24 individual trying to explain to her that she does not have a  
25 significant valvular heart disease based on the echocardiogram

1 and the clinical examination, and maybe her symptoms cannot be  
2 explained by these tests. I did recommend that she should  
3 have a stress test in the future. At this time, she has not  
4 -- the patient said I'm not ready to do a stress test at this  
5 time."

6 So, here's a second cardiologist that said, I can't  
7 explain this woman's symptoms. She is very adamant that she  
8 has physical problems. He can't explain it, and he said he  
9 tried to be patient and explain to her maybe what's going on.

10 And so, this is a classic type of situation where a  
11 person's dealing with functional symptoms, but there's no  
12 medical explanation for it.

13 Q Okay.

14 A And then, I wanted to go back to the orthopedic --

15 Q Okay.

16 A And that is, she saw a second physical therapist,  
17 because prior to this cardiac situation, she was evaluated by  
18 an orthopedic surgeon who's an orthopedic sports med surgeon,  
19 Dr. Trainor, and he saw her on February 10th, 2012. So, that  
20 was exactly two years following the slip and fall.

21 And it's -- basically, he said this is a 60-year-old  
22 female who injured herself two years ago when she fell on a  
23 curb. She states that she never fully healed. She complains  
24 of pain along the entire right lateral side of her body, from  
25 her buttocks, radiating down the right side of her leg, to her

1 right knee. She describes constant pain.

2 His physical examination showed tenderness to  
3 palpation in the upper and lower extremities bilaterally. So,  
4 she had tenderness all over the place in bilateral upper and  
5 lower extremities. No specific joint tenderness that could  
6 show like a localized physiologic exam.

7 There was nothing that he could extract from his  
8 exam that was localized on the joint line of her knees, and  
9 she -- he said she had no hip pain when he was moving her.  
10 But she was complaining of a lot of right-sided hip pain, but  
11 when he was moving her on her on the table, she didn't develop  
12 or experience hip pain in certain motions that he was doing  
13 during his exam.

14 So, he diagnosed her with two conditions; one which  
15 we already discussed, fibromyalgia, which is a chronic  
16 functional pain syndrome, and complex regional pain syndrome  
17 with no obvious organic problems of the hip or knee.

18 So, I want to clarify something. The diagnosis of  
19 chronic regional pain syndrome is an organic problem, because  
20 the doctors that have actually researched chronic regional  
21 pain syndrome have identified that there's an autonomic  
22 neurological dysfunction that occurs in a limb when a person  
23 has neurologic injury.

24 So, like we talked about, if a person has a pinched  
25 nerve or neuropathy -- a lot of people know what carpal tunnel

1 syndrome is, right? It's when the median nerve in your wrist  
2 gets compressed from certain diseases like diabetes, or  
3 sometimes if a person has trauma to the wrist, or repetitive  
4 use, combined with physiologic problems, you develop like  
5 peripheral neuropathy, or if a person has a pinched nerve in  
6 the spine, or if a person has injury from surgery or trauma, a  
7 person can develop neurologic and neuropathic pain that's  
8 called chronic regional pain syndrome.

9           So, it's actually a physically organic identifiable  
10 syndrome that you can diagnose not just by like imaging to  
11 diagnose that there's nerve impingement, but  
12 neurodiagnostically. We talked about these neurodiagnostic  
13 findings that the claimant four years after -- or I'm sorry,  
14 this was three years after the fall, she developed carpal  
15 tunnel syndrome, bilaterally. But he was diagnosing it in her  
16 lower extremity for her knees. He said she had chronic  
17 regional pain syndrome, but we know, based on the  
18 neurodiagnostic studies, that she didn't have any neuropathic  
19 findings.

20           Not only that, the diagnosis of chronic regional  
21 pain syndrome has identifiable factors on exam. You can get  
22 redness, or the skin starts changing colors, or you can get  
23 the skin that kind of gets purple and white, and then you lose  
24 hair, and you develop like physical findings that are  
25 associated with neuropathic disease and circulatory disease.

1 And, clearly, that's not the case here.

2           You know, Dr. Trainor didn't identify any neurologic  
3 problems, nor did any of the other doctors on the examinations  
4 that they did.

5           So, I felt that Dr. Trainor was using a term that  
6 may not have been appropriate for this situation. So he  
7 diagnosed her with a pain syndrome that I felt was not  
8 demonstrated by the medical testing that was done.

9           Again, as doctors, we always go to the objective  
10 medical evidence. So, Dr. Trainor tried to make a diagnosis.  
11 Personally, my opinion, I felt he was off the mark, that she  
12 didn't fit the criteria for chronic regional pain syndrome.  
13 But he suggested she should try another physical therapist.

14           So, Dr. Trainor said, because he couldn't figure out  
15 anything that was localized or focal, he -- and he had ordered  
16 MRIs, as well, he sent her for physical therapy evaluation.  
17 She went to a separate physical therapist called Scott  
18 Pensivy, who has a smaller type clinic; it's kind of a private  
19 practice. He saw her September 18th, 2012.

20           Q     Let me stop you for just a moment. Is that commonly  
21 known as SPORTS?

22           A     Right, because --

23           Q     Okay.

24           A     Scott Pensivy Orthopedic Rehabilitation Therapy, I  
25 think. It's an acronym.

1 Q Okay. Go ahead.

2 A Right. So, Scott Pensivy was a physical therapist.  
3 And he was -- referred her regarding right hip pain, right  
4 knee pain, although the patient wished to treat her bilateral  
5 hand, as well. And bilateral foot pain, low back pain,  
6 thoracic pain, neck pain, and headaches.

7 So, out of a lot of the evaluations that were done  
8 in the medical record, I thought that this one was a very  
9 thorough evaluation and very well documented.

10 So, I'm going to go through my observation of his  
11 medical record. He said, the patient has been seen by  
12 different physical therapists for 24 separate visits  
13 previously. She describes her symptoms as worsening, as the  
14 other therapists were possibly too aggressive. He observed  
15 that the patient at this time appears to be moderately anxious  
16 and seems to be passing out as she talks a lot about her  
17 injuries.

18 She has -- difficult for him to ask appropriate  
19 questions because she had -- it seems, the way he was saying  
20 it, she didn't have a good attention span to what he was  
21 saying. He said that he attempted to shake the patient's  
22 hand, and the patient refused to shake his hand due to a  
23 perception of severe pain.

24 On his examination, he said that she had  
25 hypersensitive reaction to palpation over her whole body.

1 Every body region he tested, he couldn't find anywhere that  
2 didn't have tenderness to palpation.

3           He said, unfortunately, it's difficult to assess  
4 joint function secondary to the patient having severe  
5 apprehension of pain throughout passive range of motion;  
6 meaning, if he wants to just tell her, okay, relax, relax, I'm  
7 just going to move your arm back and forth like this, it's  
8 passive range of motion, meaning, she's not contracting any  
9 kind of musculature or trying to do any work, he's passively  
10 moving her. And he said that she had severe apprehension  
11 throughout passive range of motion of her lower extremities.

12           Every motion hurt with the exam, and he said it was  
13 difficult for him to assess strength secondary to patient's  
14 complaint of pain and apprehension throughout the entire exam.  
15 However, we notice multiple other practitioners -- the  
16 physical therapist multiple times said he tested her strength,  
17 Dr. Erkulvrawatr tested her strength, and they all said that  
18 she had some level of resistance or effort on the exam, but he  
19 -- he basically said she had no effort on the exam.

20           He said it's difficult to assess her strength due to  
21 her complaints of pain and apprehension throughout the exam.  
22 Poor functional status with laboring on every mobility of her  
23 body. Sensation with decreased -- I'm sorry, the sensation in  
24 her dermatomes were decreased without a specific dermatomal  
25 pattern.

1           So, we know in the body the nerves innervate a  
2 certain region. So, for instance, in the hand, we know like  
3 this is the C6 dermatome, this is the C7 dermatome, this is  
4 the C5 dermatome here. You know, we know that the certain  
5 areas when you test sensation, you're going to test like  
6 specific localized nerve patterns and how those patterns can  
7 develop into, you know, following an injury. And he said she  
8 had decreased sensation completely throughout -- with  
9 hypersensitivity in both of her lower extremities.

10           So, we're not even talking carpal tunnel syndrome,  
11 which was diagnosed on this individual, which, frankly, is --  
12 like I said, carpal tunnel syndrome is a progressive  
13 degenerative disorder of a peripheral nerve in the wrist that  
14 occurs with age, it occurs with metabolic problems, especially  
15 people that have disorders such as Ehlers-Danlos syndrome, or  
16 things that cause connective tissue disorders, because a  
17 person can get problems with blood flow to their extremities.  
18 So, he's saying this was specifically in her lower  
19 extremities; had nothing to do with carpal tunnel syndrome.

20           So, at this time -- his conclusion was, at this  
21 time, the patient has several pathologies she's complaining  
22 of, which includes her entire body. She was diagnosed with  
23 chronic regional pain syndrome, as we discussed earlier. At  
24 this time, the patient is in such severe pain that physical --  
25 this physical therapist feels he is unable to help her. The

1 patient has expressed that other therapists have hurt her with  
2 exercise, and this physical therapist is concerned that this  
3 may be the wrong type setting to start rehabilitation.

4           The patient complains of too much pain with all  
5 motions, and the physical therapist was unable to assess the  
6 area of concern with any type of consistency during testing  
7 and objective values. He had no objective value to give her  
8 an appropriate plan of care.

9           So, I thought that that is a very good description  
10 of somebody that was coming to him that had a significant  
11 level of pain, to the point where she couldn't even passively  
12 move, and she had very diffuse symptoms throughout her whole  
13 body. And so, a lot of these findings helped me come to a  
14 conclusion. You know, I'm not sure if we want to discuss any  
15 other specific doctor notes.

16           Q     Why don't you touch on the --

17           THE COURT:    Could we --

18           MR. SEMENZA:    Yes.

19           THE COURT:    I'm sorry to interrupt.

20           THE WITNESS:   To the conclusion?

21           THE COURT:    Judge --

22           MR. SEMENZA:    No, no.

23           THE COURT:    Judge needs a restroom break. I'm  
24 sorry.

25           THE WITNESS:   Yeah, all right.

1 THE COURT: I drank coffee at noon, and so --

2 THE WITNESS: I could take a deep breath.

3 THE COURT: So, ladies and gentlemen, we're going to  
4 take a ten-minute recess.

5 And during this recess, it is your duty not to  
6 converse among yourselves or with anyone else on any subject  
7 connected with the case, or to read, watch, or listen to any  
8 report of or commentary on the trial by any person connected  
9 with the trial, or by any medium of information, including,  
10 without limitation, newspaper, television, radio, or internet,  
11 and you are not to form or express an opinion on any subject  
12 connected with this case until it's finally submitted to you.

13 We'll be back at 4:15. Thank you.

14 THE MARSHAL: All rise for the jury, please.

15 (Court recessed at 4:06 P.M. until 4:18 P.M.)

16 (In the presence of the jury)

17 THE MARSHAL: Jury's all present, Your Honor.

18 THE COURT: Thank you, and please be seated. The  
19 record will reflect we're back within the presence of all  
20 eight members of the jury, as well as the alternate. And you  
21 may continue.

22 MR. SEMENZA: Thank you, Your Honor.

23 BY MR. SEMENZA:

24 Q When we left off, we were walking through some of  
25 the history that you had looked at. Just very briefly, I

1 would like you to address any -- the medical records relating  
2 to the Nevada Eye and Ear, just briefly.

3 A Oh, okay. So, Ms. O'Connell had mentioned  
4 complaints of visual changes, and also like congestion, jaw  
5 pain, facial pain, and -- okay. So, I believe there was an  
6 initial consultation at Nevada Eye and Ear. Okay, yeah, here  
7 it was. May 9th, 2011.

8 A CT scan was done by Dr. Manthei, who's an  
9 otolaryngologist. CT scan of the sinuses were reviewed. He  
10 said there's no evidence of sinus disease, polyps. He said  
11 she had a mild deviated septum to the right. He recommended  
12 conservative treatment with medication for her sinus pain, and  
13 he said, maybe in the future, if it continues, consider  
14 septoplasty surgery. She saw an ophthalmologist, Dr. Carr,  
15 2011. She had mild cataracts and dry eye syndrome, and he  
16 said she should get corrective lenses and drops for her eyes.

17 And the subsequent follow up at Nevada Eye and Ear  
18 was September 24th, 2012. That's about two-and-a-half years  
19 following the fall. He said she had left-sided facial pain  
20 and drooping of her left eyelid on and off for one year. On  
21 exam, she continues to have no significant findings, other  
22 than a deviated septum. "I do not appreciate any drooping of  
23 her left eyelid; however, she is adamant that her eyebrows do  
24 not match. There's no evidence of facial nerve weakness."

25 And he said he diagnosed her with atypical facial

1 pain, and he recommended an MRI to rule out trigeminal  
2 neuralgia, which is a neurologic impingement of a nerve in the  
3 face.

4 Q Based upon the records that you reviewed, did Ms.  
5 O'Connell have anything -- and this will be in layman's terms,  
6 but were her retinas detaching?

7 A No.

8 Q Are you aware of any ocularly injuries that can take  
9 place --

10 A Well --

11 Q Well, hold on. With regard to MRIs that are  
12 performed?

13 A No. Unless a person has a metal foreign body in  
14 their eye -- they screen patients for metal before an MRI, and  
15 unless she had metal in her eye, there's no way an MRI can  
16 cause ocular injury.

17 Q Okay. And then, based upon --

18 A She was evaluated by an ophthalmologist in August of  
19 2011, that was a year-and-a-half after the fall, and he did a  
20 thorough exam and said she had mild chronic cataracts and dry  
21 eye syndrome.

22 Q But that was it?

23 A That was it.

24 Q Okay. And based upon your review of the records,  
25 can you tell us what your opinions in this particular --

1           A     All right, yeah --

2           Q     -- matter are?

3           A     I know that we've well decided -- this is getting  
4 long, so I want to like cut to the chase and really kind of  
5 summarize everything.

6                     But I really feel the medical record is important,  
7 because these are doctors that documented things, and those  
8 things that those doctors documented tell a picture or story.  
9 It's information that's basically medical information; medical  
10 evidence. And if you pay attention to the medical evidence,  
11 there's certain conclusions that can be drawn.

12                    So, I -- I basically had three conclusions, and I  
13 touched on some of that already. And the first conclusion I  
14 draw is, obviously, there was an incident that occurred. This  
15 incident occurred on February 8th, 2010. There was a slip and  
16 fall at the Wynn Hotel. The claimant objectively suffered  
17 minor contusions to her buttocks, which there was visual  
18 photographic evidence of that.

19                    And the initial treatment that was given to her two  
20 days following the date of injury, she was diagnosed with a  
21 lumbosacral contusion. Examination of her cervical spine and  
22 her neck was done, and it was normal at that time, two days  
23 after the date of injury.

24                    So, as a doctor that deals with mechanism of injury,  
25 there's a term called, causation, and this is something that's

1 very important. Medical causation. So, if a person says that  
2 they have a symptom, can a doctor causally relate A caused B,  
3 causing symptoms that are developing in a human being? So,  
4 that's called medical causation. And I -- and that's  
5 something -- like I said, this is my speciality. I deal with  
6 traumatic injury and medical legal causation all the time.

7 I said that there -- based on the medical evidence  
8 that was in the chart and her evaluation at the UMC Quick Care  
9 two days after the date of injury, the diagnosis that was  
10 made, her symptoms that were occurring, the causal  
11 relationship of the mechanism of injury would lead us to  
12 believe that those symptoms that she was experiencing show she  
13 had injured body parts, including her lumbosacral spine, her  
14 back, her tailbone, her hip, her buttocks -- her right  
15 buttocks --

16 Q That would --

17 A -- that there was contusion injury.

18 Q Okay, that wouldn't include the neck area --

19 A No.

20 Q -- or the cervical area?

21 A No.

22 Q Okay.

23 A That's it.

24 Q Okay.

25 A What was documented, that's in the medical record.

1 Lumbosacral contusion, right buttocks, right hip contusion.

2 Q Okay.

3 A That's conclusion number 1.

4 Q And is that to a reasonable degree of medical  
5 probability?

6 A Yes.

7 Q Thank you.

8 A Taking into account everything that we've discussed  
9 up until now, you know, don't have to go into it again. So,  
10 the second thing that I want to pay attention to is the  
11 pattern of the symptoms. This claimant -- and I want to say  
12 straight out, I never met the claimant, Ms. O'Connell. I  
13 never examined the patient -- the claimant, Ms. O'Connell. I  
14 don't know who she is. I wish her the best. I have nothing  
15 against her; I'm just doing a medical evaluation and trying to  
16 give my best medical opinion.

17 I wanted initially -- and we went through this  
18 already. I wanted everybody to look at the pattern of the  
19 symptomatology. There was a specific point in time,  
20 specifically, two months -- no, I'm sorry. Six weeks after  
21 the slip and fall, it was March 18th, 2010, she went to the  
22 UMC Quick Care, and all the sudden, there were multiple  
23 complaints. I mean, it went from back pain, and pain into the  
24 hip and the thigh to multiple complaints.

25 And I'll remind you what that inventory was. Pain

1 over the right -- whole right side of the body, weakness,  
2 fainting, chills, trouble sleeping, blurred vision, lump on  
3 her neck, neck pain, dizziness, headaches, chest pain, cough,  
4 shortness of breath, nausea, change in appetite, severe  
5 constipation, heartburn, abdominal pain, neck pain, frequent  
6 urination, sexual dysfunction, depression, anxiety, pain and  
7 stiffness of her hands, wrists, elbows, shoulders, neck, back,  
8 hips, knees, feet, and jaw.

9           So, my conclusion was that this is not normal human  
10 behavior. There may be explanations for why she was  
11 experiencing these things. Those explanations may be  
12 psychological, those explanations may be from preexisting  
13 pathology that was bothering the individual for some other  
14 reason, but to a reasonable degree of medical probability, all  
15 of those complaints have nothing to do with the slip and fall.

16           Q     Okay.

17           A     No causal relationship, no medical causation, no  
18 objective medical information at all that would lead anyone to  
19 believe that those complaints were related to the slip and  
20 fall, for the reasons I mentioned already, because when a  
21 person falls, there's a physiologic development of injury of a  
22 normal response to pain that would develop within 48 hours.

23           Q     Okay.

24           A     So these symptoms are six weeks after the slip and  
25 fall.

1 Q Okay.

2 A So, that was conclusion number 2. Then, number 3 is  
3 that I focused on the non-orthopedic issues of functional  
4 preexisting problems.

5 So, in the medical record, we clearly see that Ms.  
6 O'Connell documented a prior injury in 1989 with chronic back  
7 pain. So, even the injured body part, there was preexisting  
8 pathology of chronic back pain with diagnosis of fibromyalgia,  
9 irritable bowel syndrome, reflux disease, constipation,  
10 anxiety, stress. And then there was a mention of medication  
11 dependance with severe constipation and abdominal pain, and a  
12 possible diagnosis of Marfan syndrome.

13 So, I want -- basically, I want to understand, the  
14 reason why this is important is because this individual has  
15 had issues with chronic functional pain before.

16 Q Okay.

17 A This isn't new. This is something that she's dealt  
18 with before in terms of what I'm seeing in the medical record  
19 with multiple functional diagnoses. When I mean functional  
20 diagnoses, meaning, that a doctor -- when a doctor evaluates  
21 somebody, in order to get paid, we have to come up with a  
22 diagnosis. Are you familiar with that?

23 That if you just say -- you know, you can't write on  
24 the chart, this person has pain, you know, and I'm going to --  
25 I have to come up with a diagnosis, so I have to come up with

1 either a sprained back, a contusion, reflux disease,  
2 gastritis. Whatever it is, a doctor has to come up with a  
3 diagnosis to bill it so you get paid.

4           So, a lot of times, in medical records, you see  
5 doctors giving diagnoses based on the symptoms, and that's  
6 what we call functional diagnosis. There's no objective  
7 medical testing that shows there's a pathologic problem, but  
8 we have to define the person's symptoms.

9           So, for instance, a person that has stomach pain  
10 that comes and goes, and gets nausea and constipation, but a  
11 doctor like Dr. Shaposhnikov, you know, did testing, and  
12 imaging, and colonoscopy on this individual, and he didn't  
13 find anything pathologic, the diagnosis is irritable bowel  
14 syndrome with constipation. That's a functional diagnosis,  
15 meaning, I'm going to define this person's symptoms as  
16 irritable bowel syndrome because I can't find anything else to  
17 explain it. And these syndromes can be treated.

18           So, she had -- another one is fibromyalgia.  
19 Fibromyalgia is frequently used as a diagnosis of regional  
20 body pain, meaning, a person may have pain problems in their  
21 neck, and their back, and their shoulders, and their elbows,  
22 and their hands, and their feet, and their knees. And people  
23 that frequently develop pain that is unexplainable by medical  
24 -- objective medical testing, they get this label of  
25 fibromyalgia. That's a functional diagnosis given by where

1 the person's manifesting the pain.

2           And so, she has these diagnoses. And I wanted to  
3 just bring that out into the open that she is dealing with  
4 multiple functional problems.

5           Dr. Shaposhnikov saw the claimant on March 24th, so  
6 that was six weeks after the injury, and he explained that she  
7 was having multiple complaints; nausea, constipation,  
8 heartburn, abdominal pain. Obviously, we mentioned atypical  
9 chest pain, facial pain, jaw pain, dizziness, chest pain,  
10 shortness of breath.

11           These are all what we call functional constitutional  
12 symptoms that are preexisting and was -- she already had these  
13 diagnoses preexisting in her chart. I'm not giving her the  
14 diagnoses; these were diagnoses that were in her chart. So,  
15 I'm just bringing it out into the forefront what was  
16 documented in the chart.

17           Q     Okay.

18           A     And these conditions are in no way related to the  
19 slip and fall.

20           Q     Did you also have occasion to render conclusions  
21 about whether Ms. O'Connell had something called pain  
22 magnification --

23           A     Okay, right.

24           Q     -- syndrome?

25           A     So, that was the last conclusion. I want to save

1 that for the last thing. And then, the last conclusion I came  
2 to is, why would it that a person would have like focal pain  
3 that was reported for six weeks in her back and her hip, all  
4 the sudden six weeks after the fact turn into total body pain?

5 So, in the orthopedic field, there is a syndrome  
6 called symptom magnification syndrome. And there's a couple  
7 of classic articles that I referenced in my report. I'm sure,  
8 you know, the jury and the attorneys all have reference to my  
9 notes, so you can read over it there. But the first one that  
10 I referenced is the definition of symptom magnification  
11 syndrome.

12 So, I used a journal article that was kind of a  
13 groundbreaking journal article in 1991 of a doctor that was  
14 trying to explain why a person might develop symptoms of pain,  
15 or other symptoms. It doesn't have to be pain. It could be  
16 -- like we said, it could be nausea, it could be shortness of  
17 breath, weakness, other things. Why would a person develop  
18 symptoms that are out of proportion with what we would  
19 normally expect a human being to experience? So, why would  
20 this happen? It's typically identified as a psychological  
21 problem, and the psychological problem is defined by this  
22 journal article, and the journal article defines symptom  
23 magnification syndrome as a self-destructive socially  
24 reinforced behavioral response pattern consisting of displays  
25 of symptoms which function to control the life and

1 circumstances of the sufferer, meaning, that a person is going  
2 to respond with behavior that's controlled by circumstances in  
3 their life, or psychological circumstances, and there's three  
4 types.

5           The type 3 of the symptom magnification syndrome is  
6 what we call the identified patient. This is a person whose  
7 symptoms try to ensure survival, or a person develops a role.  
8 They take on a role. So, if a person basically has  
9 personality issues, psychological issues, and they're getting  
10 a lot of attention in a certain arena that helps to reinforce  
11 their importance, a lot of times, they'll gravitate towards  
12 the attention.

13           And this commonly happens in medicine. It just  
14 happens. When a person goes to a doctor, and a doctor pays a  
15 lot of attention to them, they feel like they're the center of  
16 attention. They feel like they're getting a lot of attention  
17 from the physician or the medical professional, and they kind  
18 of gravitate towards that arena.

19           And then, the second part of this is -- the  
20 identified patient is secondary gain. It's classically  
21 pathognomonically defined by secondary gain, meaning, a  
22 person's going to get some sort of gain out of manifesting  
23 symptoms. So, it could be attention, it could be a sense of  
24 self-worth, it could be financial gain. There could be some  
25 other issue there, and these are things that cause a person to

1 manifest this symptom magnification syndrome.

2           Now -- and this article was written by a  
3 psychologist. He developed pain profiles that a person can  
4 take like a survey, and you can -- the person -- the survey  
5 will basically say, you know, what levels of pain do you have  
6 when you get up out of bed? Can you brush your teeth in the  
7 morning? Can you do this? Are you depressed? Do you have  
8 anxiety? Does -- you know, what's aggravating your pain?

9           And these pain profiles basically get scored, and a  
10 -- there's a normal response to pain that will kind of show up  
11 in these profiles, and then there's pain that's out of  
12 proportion with normal functional activity that will also show  
13 up on these profiles.

14           Obviously, the claimant didn't take these profiles,  
15 but the main criteria that I use to come up with a conclusion  
16 of chronic -- I'm sorry, of symptom magnification syndrome, is  
17 the idea of what we were talking about; that multiple medical  
18 professionals in the medical record were identifying symptoms,  
19 one, that were not explained by objective medical evidence;  
20 symptoms that were out of proportion with the objective  
21 medical findings; symptoms that were basically extreme pain.

22           So, if you look in the medical record, the last  
23 three entries in the medical record were from UMC Quick Care.  
24 Every single time -- this was June of 2013, September of 2013,  
25 and January of 2014, four years after the date of injury. Her

1 complaint going to the Quick Care was pain over her whole body  
2 at a level of ten out of ten. That's pain that's not normal.  
3 That's pain that's out of proportion with normal physiologic  
4 understanding of the human body.

5           So, this in and of itself negates the need for the  
6 psychological profiles because it's in the medical record. I  
7 mean, the pain is out of proportion with normal human behavior  
8 and human response to traumatic injury.

9           And not only that, but out of proportion with the  
10 diagnoses that she has. A person even with fibromyalgia, or  
11 atypical chest pain, or irritable bowel syndrome, or other  
12 diagnoses she has shouldn't be walking into a doctor -- and  
13 I'm not blaming her. I'm not castigating the claimant. I'm  
14 just saying, that's not normal to walk into a doctor's office  
15 three visits in a row and say, I have pain over my whole body,  
16 and it's ten out of ten. That's abnormal behavior.

17           And then, there's other criteria that were set up by  
18 orthopedic surgeons called Waddell signs. And so, these  
19 Waddell signs -- I identified a journal article by Dr. Waddell  
20 that identifies these five characteristics of things you'll  
21 see on a physical examination that will identify a person that  
22 is manifesting symptom magnification, or the other term for it  
23 is functional overlay, meaning, it's psychological overlay on  
24 the actual physiologic injury.

25           And so, these five characteristics is, one,

1 superficial, widespread, tenderness, meaning, wide regions of  
2 the body, and non-anatomic tenderness, meaning that if a  
3 person has a knee injury, you'd suspect there would be certain  
4 areas that are tender, or where a person falls, there would be  
5 certain areas that are tender, and not like wide,  
6 non-anatomical areas to light touch.

7           So, we've already gone through the medical record.  
8 You can understand all the doctors that saw her that  
9 identified that she had wide ranges of widespread, whole body,  
10 whole spine tenderness, whole limb tenderness from the --  
11 specifically, Dr. Trainor, Dr. Erkulvrawatr, the pain  
12 management doctor, and both physical therapists documented  
13 this in the medical record, one out of five.

14           Two, regional weakness or poor effort or strength.  
15 This was clearly documented by both physical therapists. As I  
16 mentioned before very specifically, Matt Smith and Scott  
17 Pensivy, they both said this woman had very poor effort and  
18 regional weakness that wasn't explained by the diagnostic  
19 findings. So, two, regional weakness or poor effort on  
20 strength testing.

21           Three, distracted straight leg raise testing. This  
22 test, I couldn't identify. There was a spine surgeon that  
23 said it was negative, so that one, she passed. She didn't  
24 display straight leg raise testing or axial rotation.

25           Q     Okay.

1           A     Four, non-anatomic sensory changes. This was very  
2 well documented by the neurologist, Dr. Germin, that saw her,  
3 both physical therapists, and it was -- as we discussed  
4 before, sensory changes in derma -- in non-anatomic and  
5 non-dermatomal patterns, like the whole limb, and the legs,  
6 and the feet, and the arms have sensory changes that aren't  
7 explained by the neurodiagnostic tests, objective medical  
8 evidence. She had neurodiagnostic testing. That was normal.  
9 But these therapists that were treating her and orthopedic  
10 surgeons were seeing that she had non-dermatomal sensory  
11 changes. That's three.

12                     The last one -- the last Waddell sign is  
13 overreaction to pain out of proportion with exam. So, I  
14 really focused on Scott Pensivy's notes, because he really  
15 laid that one out very clearly, like, I couldn't even touch  
16 this woman she was in so much pain.

17                     And there were other mentions of it in the record on  
18 that one. Let me just look specifically. I think the  
19 orthopedic hand surgeon had mentioned that as well.

20                     Okay. So, what we see just from the medical record  
21 observing other doctors' notes and conclusions, we see four  
22 out of these five Waddell signs. So, in the orthopedic  
23 knowledge, we say, if a person is three out of the five,  
24 there's a high likelihood that they have symptom magnification  
25 on exam and functional overlay.

1           So, based on this, clearly, the claimant has pain  
2 out of proportion with normal physiologic response to injury;  
3 pain that can't be explained by the objective medical  
4 findings.

5           The conclusion clearly is symptom magnification  
6 syndrome. That's definitely outlined in the medical record.  
7 And this is highly associated with psychological issues. So,  
8 we noted that the claimant had prior anxiety, prior  
9 depression, prior chronic pain, prior issues with medication,  
10 prior utilization of the medical system.

11           So, this all comes to a conclusion. I mean, it's a  
12 big picture, and it takes experience to see it, to tease out  
13 all these details, but it's very clear.

14           And you know, we talked about the other things  
15 besides pain. There was issues with the cardiologist. The  
16 cardiologist tried to talk to the claimant about her symptoms  
17 of chest pain and symptoms of shortness of breath, and said  
18 that that couldn't be explained by his testing.

19           And also, we talked about the ENT doctor, Dr.  
20 Manthei, that explained to the patient that she had no  
21 identifiable symptoms for facial pain or -- so, I think that  
22 that is a good conclusion to -- and like I said, to me,  
23 there's a high degree of certainty in my mind that I'm coming  
24 to an accurate conclusion with this.

25           Q     Okay. And is your conclusion that Ms. O'Connell has

1 symptom magnification syndrome to a reasonable degree of  
2 medical probability?

3 A Yes.

4 Q And does your diagnosis that Ms. O'Connell has  
5 symptom magnification syndrome -- is that in any way causally  
6 related to the fall that she suffered on February 8th, 2010?

7 A No.

8 Q Thank you.

9 THE COURT: Cross?

10 MS. MORRIS: Thank you.

11 CROSS-EXAMINATION

12 BY MS. MORRIS:

13 Q Dr. Klausner?

14 A Yes.

15 Q You said that you did a very thorough review of the  
16 medical records; is that right?

17 A Yes.

18 Q And it's very, very important to you to see when  
19 there's onset of pain; is that right?

20 A Yes.

21 Q Because that helps you know what's related to this  
22 fall; is that correct?

23 A Yes.

24 Q And so, if I understand correctly, the sooner in  
25 time those symptoms manifest, the more likely it is in your

1 mind that they would be related to the fall; is that fair?

2 A Sooner, like I said, I mean, I personally make a  
3 very fine distinction of 48 hours.

4 Q So, you need it to develop in 48 hours, or to you,  
5 it's not related?

6 A Yeah. I think that there's always a reason why  
7 things happen. So, for me, 48 hours -- in my experience, I'm  
8 a doctor that sees traumatic injury, like I told you, here in  
9 Southern Nevada. Fifteen years, I've been dealing with people  
10 for traumatic injury. There is no reason why a physiologic  
11 injury to the human body should delay pain more than 48 hours.  
12 I understand sometimes pain progresses, so sometimes, it might  
13 be subtle and progressive, but it should be there within 48  
14 hours.

15 Q And that's -- it doesn't matter about the age of the  
16 person, the type of injury. As long as it's a trauma, it  
17 needs to be there in 48 hours for you --

18 A Correct.

19 Q -- is that correct?

20 A Correct.

21 Q Now, you said that she went to UMC two days after?

22 A Yes.

23 Q And that she had reported pain in her butt and in  
24 her back; is that correct? Radiating down her right leg; is  
25 that correct?

1 A Correct.

2 Q Now, she -- you said that she didn't report pain in  
3 her right knee; is that correct?

4 A Correct.

5 Q I'd like you to, if you could, turn to the binder --  
6 do you have the joint proposed binder in front of you? Great.  
7 If you could turn to B00062 in that binder.

8 THE COURT: Looking at the wrong --

9 MR. SEMENZA: Yeah.

10 THE COURT: -- binder.

11 MS. MORRIS: Oh, do we not have the joint --

12 THE WITNESS: Oh, wait.

13 MS. MORRIS: -- proposed up there?

14 THE WITNESS: It's on this side. Oh, it's way --

15 THE COURT: It's the --

16 THE WITNESS: -- forward. Okay.

17 THE COURT: It's the black one.

18 MR. SEMENZA: Christian, are you asking defendant's  
19 proposed exhibits, or --

20 MS. MORRIS: It's defendant's proposed exhibits.

21 MR. SEMENZA: Okay.

22 THE COURT: Oh, okay.

23 THE WITNESS: I just --

24 THE COURT: Not the joint?

25 MS. MORRIS: Yes.

1 THE WITNESS: -- have to move backwards. B0006.  
2 Okay, yeah.

3 BY MS. MORRIS:

4 Q All right, and do you -- did you look at this  
5 medical record in preparation for your testimony today and  
6 your review of Ms. O'Connell?

7 A There were a lot of records, so I can't tell you  
8 specifically that I saw this piece of paper. I definitely had  
9 records from UMC Quick Care on that date.

10 Q And this is her visit --

11 A So, I should --

12 Q I'm --

13 A I should --

14 Q Okay.

15 A -- have this, yeah.

16 Q This is from her visit on February 10th, 2010; isn't  
17 that correct?

18 MR. SEMENZA: B006?

19 THE WITNESS: No, I don't -- I don't --

20 MS. MORRIS: B0062.

21 BY MS. MORRIS:

22 Q Isn't this the medical --

23 MR. SEMENZA: Oh, 62.

24 MS. MORRIS: -- record you reviewed?

25 THE WITNESS: Yeah, no, this says November 5th,

1 2012.

2 THE COURT: 62.

3 MS. MORRIS: So, B0062. Maybe I could assist you.  
4 May I approach?

5 THE WITNESS: Wait, 0062. Is that this?

6 MS. MORRIS: There you go.

7 THE WITNESS: Okay.

8 MS. MORRIS: Okay.

9 THE WITNESS: There it is. Okay.

10 MS. MORRIS: Yes.

11 BY MS. MORRIS:

12 Q If you could read the complaint that Ms. O'Connell  
13 had upon arriving there.

14 A Okay. So, she said, fell last Monday, complaining  
15 of pain, right knee down to feet. Hurts to sit.

16 Q Okay, so she did complain of pain in her right knee;  
17 isn't that correct?

18 A Yes, correct.

19 Q Now, did you go out and gather Ms. O'Connell's  
20 medical records, or were they provided to you?

21 A They were provided to me.

22 Q And did you rely on defense counsel to provide you  
23 all the relevant records that you would need?

24 A Yes.

25 Q Now, you have a list of all the medical records that

1 you reviewed, and I've looked at that list. It looks like the  
2 next visit you have for her is a March 8th, 2010 visit with a  
3 Dr. Prabhu.

4 A Yes.

5 Q Would that be accurate?

6 A Correct.

7 Q I'd like you to, if you could, turn to R00001.

8 A Yeah.

9 Q And I'd like you to look at it and tell me if you've  
10 ever seen that medical record before.

11 A Nope. I have not.

12 Q Okay, and what's the date on that medical record?

13 A February 17th.

14 Q So, that's now nine days after she's fallen; is that  
15 correct?

16 A Yes.

17 Q And you haven't had an opportunity to review this  
18 medical record, have you?

19 A No.

20 Q And can you see the areas of pain that Yvonne is  
21 complaining of on that date?

22 A Yeah, I see it.

23 Q Okay. And can you tell me what parts of her body  
24 she's complaining of?

25 A She's complaining of -- let me just look at this

1 whole thing.

2 MS. MORRIS: I'd actually like to put it up, but I'm  
3 missing R001 for some purpose. Could I borrow someone's R001?

4 THE CLERK: R?

5 MS. MORRIS: Yes.

6 THE CLERK: Of defendant's exhibits?

7 MS. MORRIS: Yes. It's just the first page of that.

8 MR. SEMENZA: All right. Well, this is a clean  
9 copy, if you want --

10 THE WITNESS: So --

11 MS. MORRIS: And let me just --

12 THE WITNESS: So, first of all --

13 MS. MORRIS: Oh, sorry.

14 THE WITNESS: -- I think it's fair to me to tell me  
15 like --

16 MS. MORRIS: Doctor, let me just --

17 THE WITNESS: -- where this comes from.

18 MS. MORRIS: -- ask a question. I'm sorry. If you  
19 don't mind.

20 BY MS. MORRIS:

21 Q Okay, so this is a medical record that we've all  
22 seen before.

23 A Okay.

24 Q But it's clear, this is the first time you are  
25 seeing it; is that correct?

1           A     Yes, correct.

2           Q     Okay.  And this is nine days after the accident, and  
3 Yvonne's got reported pain to her neck, her back, her right  
4 arm, down her right leg specifically, referencing her knee,  
5 too; isn't that correct?

6           A     Yes.

7           Q     Now, you were provided certain medical records, but  
8 you don't know if you were provided all the medical records;  
9 isn't that correct?

10          A     Correct.

11          Q     Specifically, when you were testifying, you  
12 mentioned that there was no finding of a traumatic injury in  
13 her cervical spine or her lumbar spine; is that correct?

14          A     Repeat the question.

15          Q     Sorry.  When you were testifying, you said that  
16 there was no evidence of any kind of traumatic injury to her  
17 lumbar or her cervical spine?

18          A     Based on the MR -- imaging evidence.  That's what I  
19 said.

20          Q     Okay.  Now, you also said that you reviewed medical  
21 records --

22          A     Well, let me put it this way.  I said that I came to  
23 a conclusion that there was a lumbar contusion, but I said,  
24 beyond that, there was no objective medical evidence of lumbar  
25 spine or cervical spine injury.

1 Q Now, you reviewed Dr Cash's medical records, too;  
2 isn't that correct?

3 A Yes, I did.

4 Q I'd like you to turn to P0015, please.

5 A I -- I want to bring you to attention to your own  
6 medical record here. It says that, "My back was badly injured  
7 in --

8 Q Doctor.

9 A -- 1989, and I learned how to keep it healthy. I  
10 cannot be manipulated" --

11 Q Doctor, I'm sorry. I've just asked a question and  
12 I'd like to move on to it.

13 A You don't want to know about your own medical  
14 record?

15 Q We've actually already --

16 A Okay.

17 Q -- read them.

18 A Did you? Okay, okay.

19 Q We had those medical records, and the jury has seen  
20 them.

21 A Okay.

22 MR. SEMENZA: Which page, Christian?

23 MS. MORRIS: We are at P00015.

24 THE COURT: 15?

25 MS. MORRIS: 15.

1 THE WITNESS: Got it.

2 BY MS. MORRIS:

3 Q All right, now this is a medical record from Dr.  
4 Cash; isn't that correct?

5 A Um-hum, yes.

6 Q And it's an appointment that she had with this  
7 orthopedic surgeon on May 18th, 2010.

8 A Correct.

9 Q And according to my review of your medical records,  
10 you've never seen this record either?

11 A Nope, didn't have it. I had the MRI, but I didn't  
12 have his note.

13 Q And in the recommendations, Dr. Cash says that she  
14 has traumatic lumbar radiculopathy, as well as traumatic  
15 cervical radiculopathy with positive MRI findings; isn't that  
16 correct?

17 A That's what he says, but it's not necessarily true.

18 Q Okay. So, while you don't think Dr. Cash's record  
19 is true, it's also true that you never saw this medical record  
20 before --

21 A Correct.

22 Q -- isn't that correct?

23 A Yes.

24 Q And you said that the review of the medical record  
25 was incredibly important to your diagnosis of Yvonne, because

1 it's really the only thing you've done; isn't that correct?

2 A That's -- that's exactly true.

3 Q So, in order to come to a determination and diagnose  
4 a patient, with never seeing them, never touching them, never  
5 evaluating them in person, it's important that you have all of  
6 her medical records in order to come to a conclusion; isn't  
7 that fair?

8 A It's fair to say that I would request to have  
9 everything, but if I don't have everything, it doesn't  
10 necessarily change my conclusion.

11 Q I want to go back and talk to you about the  
12 testimony you said about Dr. Prabhu.

13 A Yes.

14 Q Now, that was that visit she had at Ascent Primary  
15 Care on March 8th, 2010.

16 A Um-hum.

17 Q And you made indications that Dr. Prabhu had known  
18 her for quite some time. Do you recall that testimony?

19 A Yes.

20 Q Okay. Now, Dr. Prabhu has only seen Yvonne once, so  
21 I'm concerned --

22 A I see.

23 Q -- or I'm interested in where you got that  
24 information.

25 MR. SEMENZA: Objection --

1 THE WITNESS: Well --

2 MR. SEMENZA: Hold on. Objection, Ms. Morris is  
3 testifying. She's making a representation.

4 THE COURT: All right. Sustained, and the jury will  
5 disregard the comments of the lawyers. When lawyers make  
6 statements, they're not allowed to be witnesses, and you can't  
7 -- you know, what -- their questions aren't evidence, and what  
8 they say like that, a gratuitous comment, not evidence, so  
9 you'll disregard that. Next question.

10 BY MS. MORRIS:

11 Q Dr. Prabhu only has one medical record; is that  
12 fair?

13 A Yes, correct.

14 Q Okay. So, in that one medical record from Dr.  
15 Prabhu, what about it made you think that he knew her well?

16 A He -- he basically documented her history very well  
17 of her chronic preexisting issues.

18 Q Is it solely based on the fact that he had a good  
19 documentation of her history that you thought he had seen her  
20 before?

21 A Yeah, I think it was the way he documented the  
22 record, because, exactly right, you know, he had documented  
23 that he had known about this history of multiple issues.

24 Q But you've seen Yvonne's medical records, and she  
25 documents her history pretty well to a lot of people; wouldn't

1 that be fair?

2 A Correct, yes.

3 Q And there's some indication you said of a medication  
4 dependancy?

5 A Um-hum.

6 Q What medication was she dependant upon?

7 A Yeah, I don't have that information. I just was  
8 documenting things that were mentioned by doctors in the  
9 medical record.

10 Q So, did you just assume, because she has IBS and  
11 constipation, she had a medication dependancy?

12 A No, it's in the medical record.

13 Q What medical record says she has a medication  
14 dependancy?

15 A Okay. I will tell you. It basically was UMC Quick  
16 Care March 18th, 2010.

17 Q Okay.

18 A She described history of back and hand injury in  
19 1989, which led to a diagnosis of irritable bowel syndrome,  
20 GERD, anxiety, stress disorder, Marfan syndrome, fibromyalgia,  
21 medication dependance with severe constipation and abdominal  
22 pain.

23 Q What medication was she dependant upon?

24 A I don't know.

25 Q So, are you assuming it was a pain medication?

1 A I -- I don't make any assumptions. I just --

2 Q You don't make any assumptions?

3 A I just documented what's in the medical record.

4 Q Okay. So, looking a little more closely at what  
5 you've evaluated here, you've evaluated medical records from  
6 Yvonne after the fall; isn't that correct?

7 A Yes.

8 Q Now, you do a lot of these medical record reviews,  
9 you said; is that correct?

10 A I maybe do a medical record review maybe once every  
11 six months.

12 Q Isn't it important when you do a medical record  
13 review to get any kind of documentation, medical records of  
14 preexisting --

15 A Um-hum.

16 Q -- conditions to the patient?

17 A Um-hum. Absolutely, it's very important.

18 Q And in this case, did you request to get any medical  
19 documentation of her preexisting conditions?

20 A I felt it was documented in the records, so I didn't  
21 necessarily need more. And I didn't know if it was available,  
22 so I didn't ask.

23 Q So, you didn't ask to see if there was any prior  
24 medical records?

25 A No.

1 Q Generally, when you are given medical records in a  
2 med-legal situation --

3 A Yeah.

4 Q -- if there are preexisting medical records, are you  
5 provided with those?

6 A Well, I would tell you that when I'm actually in a  
7 situation where I'm actually seeing a patient, and I am asked  
8 to make conclusions based on medical records, and to do an  
9 evaluation of somebody, like a second opinion or an  
10 independent medical examination, absolutely, I'm going to want  
11 to come to have -- at that appointment, I'm going to want to  
12 have preexisting imaging, preexisting records from other  
13 doctors. If there's an injury, if the person's seeing a pain  
14 management doctor or an orthopedic surgeon, I'm going to want  
15 those notes. So, you're right, it's very helpful. But in  
16 this situation, I was given what I was given. I didn't ask  
17 for more.

18 Q Now, you were given what you were given --

19 A Um-hum.

20 Q -- and you said you relied on what was in those  
21 medical records to talk about what she previously had; isn't  
22 that right?

23 A I -- yes, I used the medical records to document  
24 diagnoses that were documented by the doctors that were seeing  
25 her for preexisting problems.

1 Q But all the issues of preexisting conditions came  
2 from Yvonne, right? The one that you said, we can't rely on  
3 what she's saying?

4 A I don't know why the -- how the doctors got their  
5 information. I'm assuming UMC Quick Care maybe has records on  
6 Yvonne that they were using to make diagnoses. So, I would  
7 say that Yvonne gave a history, but I'm -- you know, again,  
8 I'm in the dark, so I don't know where that information came  
9 from. It may come from Yvonne, it may come from medical  
10 records that show that there's other issues.

11 Q So, if you -- if I were to tell you, well, this is  
12 Yvonne's first visit at UMC Quick Care that day that she went  
13 on February 10th, 2010 --

14 A Was it? I don't know. I don't know.

15 Q Okay, that's fair. So, you are assuming that there  
16 are medical records out there that you didn't need, and didn't  
17 want, and --

18 A I didn't say that.

19 Q Okay. Tell me what -- tell me what you said then.

20 A I said I didn't have the records, and I didn't ask  
21 for the records.

22 Q But your -- you have diagnosed --

23 A I didn't say I didn't need them, or didn't want  
24 them, or couldn't have used them. I'm happy to review  
25 anything you give me. Give me the records. Obviously, you

1 don't want to see what's in other records that you showed me.  
2 I'm happy to discuss any of them.

3 Q Not that I don't want to see it, sir, but we had  
4 already looked at it.

5 A Oh, okay.

6 Q Okay? Now, you have diagnosed her with chronic  
7 regional pain syndrome; is that right?

8 A No.

9 MR. SEMENZA: Objection, misstates testimony.

10 THE COURT: Sustained.

11 MS. MORRIS: Okay.

12 THE WITNESS: I didn't diagnose her with chronic  
13 regional pain syndrome.

14 BY MS. MORRIS:

15 Q Do you think she has it?

16 A No.

17 Q Okay. What's your opinion about her chronic -- the  
18 chronic regional pain syndrome that you spoke -- oh, you're  
19 right. Dr. Trainor did that.

20 A Trainor.

21 Q Okay.

22 A That's right.

23 Q And you don't think that's accurate?

24 A No, I do not.

25 Q Okay. You don't think it's accurate because you

1 think she has symptom magnification syndrome?

2 MR. SEMENZA: Your Honor, I'm going to object. May  
3 we approach?

4 THE COURT: Yes.

5 (Off-record bench conference)

6 THE COURT: Objection, argumentative, sustained. Go  
7 ahead.

8 MS. MORRIS: Okay. I apologize.

9 BY MS. MORRIS:

10 Q You said, chronic regional -- I'm sorry, you said  
11 symptom magnification --

12 A Symptom --

13 Q Okay.

14 A Syndrome.

15 Q Syndrome.

16 A Um-hum.

17 Q And you cited some articles in support of that;  
18 isn't that right?

19 A Yes.

20 Q Okay. And the articles that you supported, the one  
21 that you talked about was that 1991 article; is that right?

22 A Yes.

23 Q That was -- I referenced it. I referenced the  
24 article to show the definition of the -- of -- and this was a  
25 definition. Obviously, there can be multiple definitions.

1 This was one psychologist's definition of what symptom  
2 magnification syndrome --

3 Q Okay.

4 A -- represents, and he --

5 Q Yes.

6 A -- classified it. So, based on his model -- and  
7 that's what it is. It's a psychological model of a pain  
8 syndrome. So, I used the model to show how a person might fit  
9 into that model, yes.

10 Q And Leonard Matheson was the author of it. He's a  
11 clinical psychologist and counselor; is that correct?

12 A Correct.

13 Q Okay. And Leonard Matheson says one of the steps to  
14 diagnosing this symptom magnification syndrome is it's a  
15 clinical interview that's performed in a structured  
16 environment, where you have an interviewee who forms a rapport  
17 with this person, and after multiple other testing, they go  
18 down through 14 different issue areas; is that correct?

19 A Again, this is his model, so that's not necessary to  
20 make the diagnosis. That's his model for doing research, and  
21 he came up with -- like I explained to you, pain inventories  
22 and interview tactics to try to understand why a person has  
23 symptom magnification syndrome.

24 The diagnosis of symptom magnification syndrome is  
25 basically made by the fact that's displayed by multiple areas.

1 Interview with the patient, could be having pain inventory  
2 showing that there's pain out of proportion with the objective  
3 medical findings, or just pain that it's experienced  
4 psychologically out of proportion with normal behavior.  
5 That's what he's getting at. There's pain inventories, a  
6 psychological understanding of why a person's experiencing  
7 pain.

8           So, you can do that without pain inventories. You  
9 just have to show that there's a pattern of pain that's out of  
10 proportion with normal behavior and physical observation of  
11 what we call functional overlay, or pain that doesn't make  
12 sense based on a physical examination, and pain that's not  
13 supported by objective medical findings. So, those three  
14 things have to be there.

15           Q     Okay. So, you have to have observation of their  
16 pain behavior; is that correct?

17           A     Yes.

18           Q     You have to conduct a physical exam of them; is that  
19 correct?

20           A     Correct.

21           Q     And then you have to do this structured interview  
22 with them; is that correct?

23           A     An interview. It doesn't have to meet -- be the way  
24 that this psychologist defines the interview with his pain  
25 inventories. It just has to -- an interview where you can get

1 a sense that a person is experiencing pain that's not normal.  
2 It's out of proportion with normal behavior.

3 Q And it's fair to say you did not conduct any of  
4 those three prongs in order to diagnose her with this symptom  
5 magnification syndrome?

6 A Correct. I used other doctors' clinical notes to  
7 show the pattern of what was happening.

8 Q So, you read through some of Yvonne's medical  
9 records and made a clinical diagnosis of her of having symptom  
10 magnification syndrome without completing any of the steps  
11 required to do so?

12 A I just told you that your steps are from that  
13 article, and that article doesn't -- it's not the defining way  
14 to diagnose symptom magnification syndrome. It has to have  
15 those three criteria.

16 Q And to be fair, you gave me this article, right?

17 A I gave it to you, yeah.

18 Q Okay. And so, I didn't go out and find it; you  
19 provided me with it --

20 A I provided it --

21 Q -- in your report?

22 A -- to show a definition psychologically of how a  
23 person and why a person might develop this syndrome of symptom  
24 magnification syndrome.

25 Q Now --

1           A     As a tool. Doesn't say that this is the Bible; it  
2 has to fit exactly this person's model. Symptom magnification  
3 syndrome, like, can be made by a physical therapist.

4           Q     A physical therapist could?

5           A     A physical therapist can made that diagnosis.

6           Q     So, a physical therapist could diagnose someone with  
7 symptom magnification syndrome?

8           A     Yes, they can. And as a matter of fact, it's very  
9 recognized as standard of care in the medical community and in  
10 the legal community that if a claimant has signs of symptom  
11 magnification syndrome, that it can be proven with a test  
12 called a functional capacity examination that's done by a  
13 physical therapist. They do the interview, they give a person  
14 the -- the pain inventories, they do the physical testing,  
15 they evaluate the medical records, and then they try to get  
16 some information based on the person's functional capacity and  
17 how they're manifesting pain.

18          Q     And in this case, no one performed a functional  
19 capacity examination on Yvonne?

20          A     I said that's a tool that's recognized in the  
21 community. A doctor can make the diagnosis if they have the  
22 criteria to make it. I saw the criteria in this medical  
23 record very clearly.

24          Q     So, you think it's clear from the medical records  
25 without doing any of the other testing that she has --

1 A There was --

2 Q -- symptom magnification syndrome?

3 A There was a lot of testing done. I outlined  
4 specific -- and most of -- most of the time, symptom  
5 magnification isn't seen very frequently in doctors' notes.  
6 Most of the time, it's observed by physical therapists,  
7 because the physical therapists are the ones that are  
8 observing the patients, talking to the patients, observing  
9 their functional behavior, observing them doing a functional  
10 capacity exercise, and seeing how they're responding, and if  
11 the therapist is seeing something that's not normal, he's  
12 going to document it. And you have two separate physical  
13 therapists that identified it.

14 Q And you -- you focused on those, about the two  
15 physical therapists that identified it, but isn't it true that  
16 Dr. Erkulvrawatr back in 2010 tested her three times for  
17 Waddell, and they all came back negative?

18 A Yes, and that --

19 Q Thank you.

20 A Yes. At the same time, he -- there were signs that  
21 I pointed out on Dr. Erkulvrawatr's notes that showed that she  
22 had regional tenderness to palpation, which is one Waddell  
23 sign. So, he documented that in his notes, but he said she  
24 had zero out of five Waddell sign. So, I understand what he  
25 was saying. He didn't get the overall impression that there

1 were Waddell signs, but at the same time, he did document that  
2 there were abnormalities on his exam that didn't make sense.

3 Q Now, the documents that you looked at, you reviewed  
4 them and you came to a conclusion, and that conclusion is --  
5 is that she has symptom magnification syndrome, and there's  
6 certain motivations that come with it; is that fair?

7 A Well, there can be motivations, and they could be  
8 subconscious or conscious, but they're psychological issues.

9 Q Did you make a determination on what motivations  
10 Yvonne has?

11 A No.

12 Q You listed a few of them though; is that correct?  
13 You said one of them was secondary gain, financial?

14 A I said -- when I was defining this type 3 symptom  
15 magnification syndrome, it's -- I'll read it to you. It says,  
16 "The identified patient who is a person whose symptoms ensure  
17 survival and maintenance of their role as a patient." And I  
18 said, in other words, the person manifests symptoms in order  
19 to receive some kind of secondary gain, whether it's avoidance  
20 of responsibility, attention, or financial gain. It's a  
21 statement of fact about that category of symptom  
22 magnification. I'm not making any statement about the  
23 claimant's motivations.

24 Q So, you're just stating that she has the syndrome,  
25 and you're not sure what motivations come with it?

1 MR. SEMENZA: Objection, argumentative.

2 THE COURT: Overruled.

3 THE WITNESS: I'm stating what the definition of  
4 this category of symptom magnification is. If you want to ask  
5 me directly my opinion, it's an opinion, you know? I didn't  
6 put it in the record because I didn't want to give opinions; I  
7 wanted to give medical fact in my determination here. But  
8 I've --

9 MS. MORRIS: Well, I --

10 THE WITNESS: I've dealt with many people that  
11 manifest symptom magnification syndrome --

12 MS. MORRIS: Okay.

13 THE WITNESS: -- and I, at times, get a very good  
14 sense of why a person behaves the way they behave. So I've --

15 MS. MORRIS: So --

16 THE WITNESS: I've evaluated these records, and if  
17 you want to ask my opinion, I can give it to you.

18 BY MS. MORRIS:

19 Q Yes, what is your opinion?

20 A Okay. My opinion is that there is an individual --  
21 and I don't know her personally, but there's an individual  
22 that's involved in a medical legal claim. And that there was  
23 obviously an access of care, there was -- two days after the  
24 date of the fall -- slip and fall. There was clear medical  
25 records of the body parts involved in that claim. So, you're

1 saying that the right knee was involved. There was a little  
2 part that she said -- so, okay, I'll accept that, that her  
3 right knee was involved on the second day.

4 Q So, are you going to give me the right knee? Is  
5 that what you're saying? I mean --

6 A I'm happy to give you the right knee.

7 Q Okay.

8 A So, I can --

9 Q Let's add a body part.

10 A -- agree that the right knee was involved. And  
11 then, for some reason, following a reasonable period of time  
12 where a person would experience symptoms, her symptoms  
13 exploded out of proportion. So, you showed me a note; I  
14 believe it was a chiropractor. You showed me a note that said  
15 that she had pain all the way up and down the right side of  
16 her body, and her limbs, and all the sudden, her symptoms were  
17 all over the place, and I believe that note was seven days  
18 after the date of injury.

19 Q Nine.

20 A Nine days after the date of injury. And if you ask  
21 my opinion, she probably had an encounter with an attorney  
22 between the date of UMC Quick Care and that chiropractor note,  
23 because that's how it always goes with personal injury claims.

24 Q Okay.

25 A And that somebody's sent to a chiropractor, and the

1 chiropractor elicits a lot of information to help them to  
2 manifest a legal case against -- and so, I don't know the  
3 chiropractor that saw the claimant. I don't know -- like I  
4 said, I don't know the claimant. But there was also -- on  
5 that same record, there was also the patient's claim that she  
6 has problems getting manipulations, because she's had  
7 manipulations in the past, and she's had severe neck problems  
8 from the manipulations. It was right there in the record.

9           So, clearly, even the record you showed me showed  
10 this patient had serious preexisting problems, and now her  
11 symptoms are exploding because she's involved in a claim. So,  
12 she's getting attention. There may be financial gain issues.  
13 This individual that slipped and fell, like I said, may have  
14 felt a sense of attention. There may have been a feeling like  
15 that she's getting reinforcement from going to the doctor  
16 frequently and listing symptoms. And like I said, it could be  
17 subconscious. I don't know. It doesn't have to be conscious.

18           This is -- let me be very clear. It doesn't mean  
19 that Ms. O'Connell's manipulating the situation. Could be --  
20 because once a person's given that role of being the victim,  
21 the victim role perpetuates itself, so.

22           Q     So, I'm a little confused on what you just said,  
23 because you don't think that she's necessarily manipulating  
24 the system, but you said you think probably between the 10th  
25 and the 17th, she went out and hired an attorney, and that's

1 why she had all these pain complaints on the 17th? Did I  
2 misunderstand you?

3 A No.

4 MR. SEMENZA: Objection, argumentative.

5 THE COURT: Overruled.

6 THE WITNESS: Yeah. So, I'm basically saying that  
7 if you're asking my opinion, that I'm making a guess she was  
8 sent to a chiropractor probably by an attorney, and that's a  
9 supposition. I don't know that as a fact, you know. Don't  
10 know. Probably you know, maybe. Why don't you tell me?

11 MS. MORRIS: I actually couldn't.

12 THE WITNESS: Okay.

13 BY MS. MORRIS:

14 Q So, let's talk about why you think that after she  
15 might have seen an attorney, she went back and had all kinds  
16 -- as you say, all kinds --

17 A I don't know.

18 Q -- of pain complaints.

19 A I really don't know. I mean, like I said, there's  
20 preexisting problems that are clearly there. So she -- and  
21 I'm not saying Ms. O'Connell didn't experience pain. Don't  
22 get me wrong. I believe this woman may be suffering terribly.  
23 I don't know.

24 Q So, you think --

25 A But the whole process -- you don't understand. The

1 whole process of this medical legal system that we're in  
2 creates people to develop this kind of situation.

3 Q Do you think that the fact that she has litigation  
4 has caused her to develop symptom magnification --

5 A No.

6 Q -- syndrome?

7 A I didn't say -- I didn't say that.

8 Q You said that she might be suffering terribly;  
9 you --

10 A Yeah.

11 Q -- don't know?

12 A I don't.

13 Q I'd like to talk to you a little bit about the work  
14 that you do.

15 A Yes.

16 Q Now, you -- you do a lot of work with -- and I'm  
17 probably saying it wrong. Is it -- it's workers'  
18 compensation, occupational injuries; is that fair to say?

19 A I see a lot of occupational injuries.

20 Q And that's about 90 percent of your practice --

21 A Yes.

22 Q -- is that correct?

23 A Well, occupational medicine is 90 percent of my  
24 practice, so I do a lot of occupational medicine. So, I do  
25 pre-employment examinations, I do fit-for-duty examinations, I

1 do routine maintenance -- health maintenance examinations, I  
2 -- you know, I'm a medical review officer. I do a lot of  
3 things that are occupationally related to help people stay  
4 healthy in the workplace, and I also treat occupational  
5 injury.

6 Q Now, I didn't see this on your resume, but I think  
7 you're on the board of directors for the Nevada Disability  
8 Prevention Coalition; is that fair?

9 A Yes.

10 Q Okay, and that the mission statement for that is to  
11 benefit managers, employers, work comp adjusters, risk  
12 managers, insurance brokers, and doctors; is that fair?

13 A No, that's totally not the definition of that  
14 organization. The definition of that organization is  
15 basically to help the system of medical treatment, and  
16 interface with employees in many facets; FMLA, injuries that  
17 have nothing to do with work, injuries that do have to do with  
18 work, drug abuse, you know, substance abuse issues. Help  
19 people to interface with their employers to keep them employed  
20 and not let people become disabled. That's the mission of  
21 that organization.

22 Q Now, to be fair, I just went to the website.

23 A Okay.

24 Q The mission statement on top is what I was reading.

25 A I don't know about the -- I didn't make the mission

1 statement, but I know very well what that organization does.

2 Q I think also --

3 A You may have just took a piece of it. I don't know.

4 Q I can show it to you. It's right at the top, if  
5 you'd like to see it.

6 A Oh, I'd love to see it, because --

7 Q Don't read my notes --

8 A -- maybe I have to talk to somebody about that.  
9 Right. So, again, let's read the whole thing. To be fair,  
10 let's read the whole thing. "Nevada Disability Prevention  
11 Coalition is an organization that brings awareness to the  
12 community about the prevention of needless work disability,  
13 and the importance of stay at work and return to work  
14 programs. We provide education regarding topics to benefit  
15 managers, employers, work comp adjusters, risk managers,  
16 insurance brokers, doctors, and others."

17 So, I think that's a statement about helping people  
18 to stay at work. I think it's a very noble goal. And it's  
19 not necessarily to benefit insurance companies. It -- and I  
20 do a lot of work with this organization, and I see a lot of  
21 abuses by insurance companies, a lot of abuses, and claim  
22 adjusters that are really unfair to people.

23 And the goal of that organization is to make a fair  
24 playing field between insurance companies, people that are  
25 injured, and potentially can become very seriously disrupted

1 in their life because of the system. That's what I'm saying.  
2 I know the system very well, and I try to help people to  
3 navigate the system to get healthy and to get well, and that's  
4 the name of the game.

5 Q Do you have a good reputation with your patients?

6 A I do.

7 Q Have you ever read reviews of your work online?

8 A Of course. And I think it comes with the business,  
9 you know, for doctors that basically practice medicine  
10 involved in the occupational field. Of course, my opinions  
11 aren't going to always be popular. My opinions aren't popular  
12 with you, and you probably would love to go write a review on  
13 me online, too. But I'm just -- I'm a very honest person.  
14 I'm honest, I'm ethical, I'm straightforward, I'm right down  
15 the line, and I tell it like it is. That's it.

16 I take the medical information, and I deal with it,  
17 and I help people to kind of move past all of the drama that  
18 occurs around the system. And I'm very honest about it, and I  
19 help people to get well. And I believe I'm a very good doctor  
20 and I help a lot of people. Although the people that go  
21 online and write reviews, you know, the two percent of people  
22 that are disgruntled about me are the ones that are going to  
23 be the most vocal.

24 I constantly have to deal with people going to the  
25 medical board saying that I -- and I shouldn't say constantly.

1 I would probably say twice a year, I have to go to the medical  
2 board and deal with people that go, because they lost a  
3 hearing on a workers' comp claim or something because I gave  
4 an opinion, and they're going to run to the medical board  
5 saying I'm unethical. I've never, ever, ever had anybody that  
6 had a substantial complaint about me with the medical board,  
7 ever.

8 Q Now, I mean in your work, you think it's important  
9 for people to get back to work; is that fair?

10 A It's essential.

11 Q And I think -- I looked at this -- this thing that  
12 you're the board of, this Nevada Disability Prevention  
13 Coalition. It says, "Job dissatisfaction has been shown to be  
14 one of the highest, strongest statistical predictors of  
15 disability." Do you agree with that?

16 A No. I -- what -- and I don't know what -- again,  
17 this is maybe out of -- taken out of context. I really don't  
18 know where that comes from, but it's a statistic. That's a  
19 statistic, because we -- as somebody that deals with injury  
20 and recovery from injury, as a good doctor, I have to look at  
21 the human being in front of me and get an understanding with  
22 them, and I -- I see it all the time. That's a statistic, and  
23 it's a very true statistic.

24 A person that has a difficult job, and a person  
25 that's kind of burned out with a job and they have an injury,

1 it's very difficult for them to be able to get back to that  
2 job, because emotionally, they're not giving their emotional  
3 100 percent effort to be back into the workplace to keep them  
4 employed, keep -- so, we're human beings, so when we deal with  
5 human beings, we have to deal with the big picture. It's not  
6 just an injury, and MRIs, and, you know, tests and things like  
7 that.

8           There's human beings with emotions, and  
9 psychological makeup, and motivations, motivational factors,  
10 and to help a person, you have to get a good understanding of  
11 that.

12           Q     I agree.

13           A     Um-hum.

14           Q     And in this case, you never met Yvonne O'Connell,  
15 did you?

16           A     No. But again, the person's motivations and  
17 emotional factors have no bearing on what the medical records  
18 show. So, again, like I made a conclusion that said this  
19 person, to a high degree of medical probability, is  
20 manifesting symptom magnification syndrome, I have no reason  
21 -- I have no clear explanation why, because like you said, I  
22 don't know her, I don't know her motivations, I don't know all  
23 the details about what's going on; I could just see the  
24 pattern.

25                     And when it comes down to it, like I said before, I

1 have nothing against Ms. O'Connell. I'm sure she's a  
2 wonderful person. It's just there's a medical reality, and  
3 the medical reality has to be dealt with.

4           And a lot of times, when the medical system tries to  
5 fix things that aren't broken and find answers for things that  
6 aren't there, it just turns into a huge spiral that goes  
7 nowhere. And here, we're talking four years after this person  
8 was injured.

9           Q     I just want to be clear. You keep saying that  
10 you're not talking about her motivations, but you stated that  
11 her symptoms increased between February 10th to February 17th  
12 based on your belief she went out and hired an attorney.

13          A     It's a gut feeling, because I'm a doctor that have a  
14 gestalt, and I look at the records. And I told you -- that's  
15 speculation. Excuse me, Your Honor. I'm sorry that I  
16 speculated.

17           THE COURT: No speculation.

18           THE WITNESS: I know, I'm sorry. But you asked me,  
19 and I basically just told you my gut feeling. Is it right? I  
20 don't know. You asked me my opinion, and I just told you.

21 BY MS. MORRIS:

22          Q     Isn't it possible that her pain had just become more  
23 realized as the time had gone on, and she was feeling that  
24 pain when she went to the doctor and she told them about it?

25          A     No.

1 Q Why not?

2 A Because when she went to UMC Quick Care, she was  
3 there to deal with the slip and fall, and she's -- when she's  
4 there to deal with the slip and fall, she's going to tell the  
5 doctor all of her symptoms. Very clearly, as we can see in  
6 the medical records, she has no problem telling doctors what's  
7 wrong with her.

8 Q Exactly.

9 A And so --

10 Q I agree with you.

11 A Okay.

12 Q We can agree on that.

13 A Okay.

14 Q Now, you looked at these medical records earlier  
15 this year; is that right?

16 A Yes.

17 Q And you came to a determination that she had  
18 suffered a slip and fall, and that she had suffered injury to  
19 her butt and her low back; is that fair?

20 A Yes. I said I think hip, buttocks, low back.

21 Q And then, today, you think that maybe her knee, too,  
22 based on what I showed you?

23 A Yeah, it's fair. It's in there. She mentioned it.

24 Q I've gone through the medical records, and there's  
25 quite a few that I -- that I don't see that you have

1 reviewed.

2 MR. SEMENZA: Objection --

3 MS. MORRIS: I'd like to look -- I'd like to kind of  
4 walk through it.

5 MR. SEMENZA: Okay. Objection, argumentative.

6 THE COURT: Okay. Well, again, you know, just,  
7 yeah, direct him to that. Don't -- don't testify.

8 MS. MORRIS: Okay.

9 THE COURT: Okay? So.

10 BY MS. MORRIS:

11 Q Do you have your review in front of you?

12 A Yes.

13 Q Okay. So, I know we've discussed the medical  
14 appointment on 2/17 that you hadn't seen; is that correct?

15 A The chiropractor note? Yes, I haven't seen that.

16 Q I also have a visit she had to Quest Diagnostic on  
17 March 23rd, 2011. Did you see that record?

18 A No.

19 Q I also have a visit to UMC Primary Care on August  
20 13th, 2012. Have you seen that record?

21 A No.

22 Q I have --

23 A August 12th? Oh, no, I'm sorry. I'm in the wrong  
24 year. You're way ahead of me.

25 Q I can go back -- you know what, and I should go back

1 to '11, because there's an October 18th, 2011 visit that I  
2 also didn't see in your review.

3 A Right. Nope.

4 Q And then, that's just for UMC. I've got another  
5 one, August 13th, 2012, and that's specifically UMC.

6 A Okay. You know, those records from UMC, they all  
7 look alike, so some of those papers may have been missing, you  
8 know? I'm not sure, because they're handwritten notes.

9 Q Then there's a Steinberg Diagnostic visit it looks  
10 like on February 22nd, 2010?

11 A Was that the MRI for cervical spine?

12 Q No, you have that from 4/8/2010.

13 A So, I don't know what it is. What was done at  
14 Steinberg?

15 Q So, she had multiple imaging done at Steinberg. She  
16 had it to her back, her hip, her right knee --

17 A X-rays?

18 Q Yes.

19 A Oh, yeah. I -- I identified the back and the hip.

20 Q Okay.

21 A And --

22 Q Did you see the right knee one?

23 A No, I did not. But I believe it was mentioned in  
24 the record by the orthopedic surgeon, so -- but I didn't have  
25 it in the record.

1 Q We've talked about Dr. Cash's visit on May 18th,  
2 2010.

3 A Yes.

4 Q But there's also a visit to him on June 22nd, 2010.  
5 Are you in possession of that record?

6 A No. I think you showed it to me, didn't you?

7 Q That was the May 18th --

8 A Oh.

9 Q -- 2010 one.

10 A Yeah, I didn't have the subsequent -- after that  
11 first evaluation, I didn't have his subsequent records.

12 Q And now, I know you said you have -- there's also  
13 Edwin Suarez, physical therapist. She saw him looks like  
14 February 21st and February 24th. I didn't see that in your  
15 medical record review. Do you have that?

16 A 21st -- February 21st of?

17 Q 2012. Sorry.

18 A 2012. So, no, I didn't have that.

19 Q And it looks like she had -- and I don't know if you  
20 had the OpenSided MRI that she had on May 8th, 2010 either.

21 A MRI of?

22 Q Let's see. I think that was her cervical spine.

23 A Yeah, that's -- I -- I basically identified the  
24 results of that from Dr. Cash's note and Dr. Erkulvrawatr's  
25 notes. So, I saw the results of it, but I didn't actually

1 have that OpenSided MRI document in front of me. I -- yeah.  
2 I have some subsequent records that I got afterwards, so I do  
3 have it actually in front of me right now. Well, you know  
4 what --

5 Q Are those maybe Dr. Dunn and Dr. Tingey's records?

6 A Yeah, you know what, these were -- yeah, these were  
7 2014. Never mind, I don't have that. Yeah.

8 Q Have you ever actually seen the MRI images from  
9 Yvonne's neck or back?

10 A There was no way for anyone to get those to me. I  
11 haven't seen them.

12 Q Did you ever see any of the -- the actual MRI film  
13 of her right knee?

14 A The MRI of her right knee. When was it done?

15 Q She had multiple ones done.

16 A I see. Okay. I -- I did not see that, but I saw  
17 the report after the fact; after I did this review. You know,  
18 some of those reports got to me after the fact.

19 Q But they didn't change your opinion?

20 A Oh, absolutely not.

21 Q So, your fee schedule you also provided me with when  
22 you gave the report, and it looks like you charge \$500 an hour  
23 paid in advance to review records; is that right?

24 A Yes.

25 Q And it looks like, for legal reports, you charge 500

1 payable in advance and require an authorized -- a signed  
2 authorization for release of information. Is that like a  
3 HIPAA release? Do you require that?

4 A Yeah.

5 Q And -- and is that so you can go out and gather  
6 medical records if you'd like?

7 A No, it's just to give me permission to look at the  
8 records.

9 Q And you also get a statement of specific questions  
10 that you need to address; is that right?

11 A I don't require that, and a lot of times, I don't  
12 really give that much weight. I basically kind of get a sense  
13 of what the issues are and try to answer the medical  
14 questions.

15 Q And how much have you been paid so far?

16 A I don't know. I mean, the money goes to my office  
17 manager. I'm a doctor, you know, I'm not an accountant.

18 Q Okay. So, you have no idea how much you've been  
19 paid so far?

20 A No. Is it relevant?

21 Q Excuse me?

22 A Is it relevant?

23 Q You know, it is.

24 A It is?

25 Q It is relevant, because I think that motivations

1 that we've been talking about right now --

2 THE COURT: Okay, stop.

3 THE WITNESS: I mean, you charge for your time.

4 THE COURT: Wait. Okay, stop, stop. Here we go.

5 Okay, you don't get to ask her questions, and --

6 THE WITNESS: Okay, I'm sorry, I'm sorry.

7 THE COURT: -- you don't get to argue with him --

8 THE WITNESS: Okay.

9 THE COURT: -- and testify, okay? And I make the  
10 decision about what's relevant in this court, okay? Both of  
11 you.

12 THE WITNESS: Okay. I'm sorry, Your Honor.

13 THE COURT: Let's go.

14 BY MS. MORRIS:

15 Q Now, I want to talk about Dr. Dunn and Dr. Tingey.  
16 You have some of their medical records; is that right?

17 A Yes, I do.

18 Q And you have reviewed them?

19 A Yes.

20 Q Okay. So, Dr. Dunn and Dr. Tingey have both come in  
21 here and provided sworn testimony under oath. Are you aware  
22 of that?

23 A Yes.

24 Q And are you aware of the substance of their  
25 testimony?

1 A No.

2 Q You could have come in and watched their testimony,  
3 correct?

4 A I'm busy. I have a business to run, so I have  
5 patients to see. I couldn't -- I couldn't be here. I'm  
6 sorry.

7 Q Do you know Dr. Dunn in the -- in the medical  
8 community?

9 A Yes, I've met him. I have a high respect for him.

10 Q And Dr. Dunn is an orthopedic surgeon; is that  
11 correct?

12 A Orthopedic spine surgeon.

13 Q And you don't have any basis for disagreeing with  
14 Dr. Dunn's opinion, do you?

15 MR. SEMENZA: I'm going to object. Foundation,  
16 yeah.

17 THE COURT: Sustained.

18 BY MS. MORRIS:

19 Q You've read through Dr. Dunn's medical records; is  
20 that correct?

21 A Yes.

22 Q And you know that he has recommended that Yvonne  
23 undergo a three-level cervical fusion; is that correct?

24 A I believe I did see that in his record.

25 Q And you're not saying --

1           A     Maybe you might want to direct me to which date that  
2 -- that visit when he gave his recommendations for cervical  
3 fusion. Do you know which date that was --

4           Q     I can probably find it for you. It was sometime  
5 last year.

6           A     Wait, let me see here. Okay, yeah, here. Let's  
7 see. This was 10/13/2014, so this was like a year ago --  
8 about a year ago.

9           Q     And Dr. Dunn has said that he believes that Yvonne  
10 needs to have this three-level cervical fusion.

11          A     Yes, and I totally disagree, completely.

12          Q     So, do you believe that Dr. Dunn is performing a  
13 medically unnecessary procedure?

14          A     No, I --

15               MR. SEMENZA: Objection.

16               THE WITNESS: I didn't say he --

17               THE COURT: Wait, wait, wait. There's an --

18               THE WITNESS: Okay.

19               THE COURT: -- objection, but it hasn't been fully  
20 stated. What's the legal objection -- the basis -- legal  
21 basis?

22               MR. SEMENZA: I think it's a misrepresentation as to  
23 performing an unnecessary surgery. There's never been a  
24 surgery performed.

25               THE COURT: Okay, sustained.

1 BY MS. MORRIS:

2 Q Do you believe that if Dr. Dunn performed this  
3 three-level cervical fusion, he would be performing a  
4 medically unnecessary procedure?

5 A So, unnecessary is kind of not the terminology I  
6 would use. Ill-advised, how about that? Because spine  
7 surgeons have criteria by which that they do surgery. So in  
8 this situation, the MRI that he even evaluated himself  
9 basically shows that there's no significant central canal or  
10 -- there's no central canal stenosis at multiple levels. And  
11 so, she has one level in -- or, I'm sorry, two levels in her  
12 spine that show severe neural foraminal stenosis. So, those  
13 two levels clearly are a result of chronic disc degeneration  
14 and arthritis.

15 So, as a person ages, first of all, you have to look  
16 at many factors. We're not talking about, you know, Dr. Dunn  
17 going in with like an arthroscope and cleaning up something a  
18 little bit with a little incision. We're talking about a huge  
19 procedure with plates, pedicle screws, and major disability  
20 following the procedure, and long-term pain medication and  
21 rehabilitation.

22 So, it's very standard of care for a doctor that  
23 recommends this surgery to understand clearly whether that  
24 claimant is physically capable of undergoing this huge massive  
25 surgery that's going to fuse three levels in her spine, number

1 one.

2           Number two, have clear understanding of the  
3 psychological framework of this individual and have a very  
4 thorough neuro-psych evaluation to make sure she's  
5 psychologically ready for a surgery like this, and that there  
6 isn't other issues of functional overlay like we're talking  
7 about.

8           So, does Dr. Dunn have those -- that information? I  
9 didn't see it. So, I think he better walk on eggshells before  
10 he walks into this. I've seen many surgeries destroy people's  
11 lives and cause serious pain that's real pain beyond what they  
12 were experiencing before. And it can -- if surgery's done  
13 unnecessarily or not thought about carefully.

14           So, she is in pain. I get it. Is the surgery --  
15 does it have enough predictable outcome -- a good predictable  
16 outcome that he can assure her that her pain is going to get  
17 better after the surgery? I would say, no, and I'll tell you  
18 why, because her neurodiagnostic studies of her upper  
19 extremities showed carpal tunnel syndrome, and that's it. It  
20 didn't show any radiculopathy, and it didn't show that she has  
21 any nerve root problems in the spine.

22           Yes, there's stenosis. It's caused by arthritis.  
23 And a human being, as they age, there's a lot of people that  
24 have severe stenosis in their spine, and they're not running  
25 out and getting fusions. A lot of times, doctors make

1 decisions because a person's in such severe pain that they're  
2 at the end of their rope, and it's not good practice to do  
3 spine surgery for somebody who's at the end of their rope,  
4 because bad things can happen.

5           And for this person, Ms. O'Connell's own benefit, I  
6 would say, be very careful. And from what I could see, she's  
7 got to do a lot more testing, and a lot more effort to help  
8 this person psychologically and physically to get healthier  
9 physically and psychologically before he even considers  
10 anything.

11           Q     So, you disagree with Dr. Dunn that Yvonne should  
12 have --

13           A     I strongly -- I strongly disagree.

14           MR. SEMENZA:  Objection, argumentative.

15           THE COURT:  Sustained, and -- sustained.

16 BY MS. MORRIS:

17           Q     Do you agree with --

18           A     Strongly -- I'd strongly disagree, because -- not  
19 because of anything that has to do with legally --

20           MR. SEMENZA:  I don't think there's a question  
21 posed.

22           THE COURT:  Yeah, there's no question pending.

23           THE WITNESS:  Okay.

24 BY MS. MORRIS:

25           Q     Do you think Dr. Dunn would be committing

1 malpractice by performing --

2 A No.

3 Q -- this three-level cervical fusion?

4 A No, that's what he does. He does surgery. So,  
5 she's in pain, he can do the surgery. It's not malpractice.  
6 It's just -- sometimes, it's just making the right medical  
7 decision. And that's all I'm saying here is that there's pain  
8 issues that aren't explained by the objective medical  
9 information or the objective medical evidence.

10 There's a lot of ways you could help a person with  
11 pain, and it's not always the end of the line surgery, got to  
12 fuse three levels. That's not always the medically  
13 responsible thing to do. It's not malpractice. And I have  
14 these conversations with spine surgeons all the time. He  
15 knows me, I know him, I talk to him a lot, and I've cared for  
16 a lot of his patients after he's done surgery.

17 Q Would you defer the decision on whether Yvonne  
18 O'Connell needs surgery to Dr. Dunn?

19 A No. I would say that there should probably be  
20 multiple opinions, because it's very standard of care for  
21 somebody that has a fusion surgery, and there's other issues  
22 going on, especially in a medical/legal arena, that there's  
23 second opinions, and there's neuro-psych testing, and a very,  
24 very clear idea of what this person's getting into. She has  
25 to be informed of the whole situation, she has to have other

1 opinions, and get multiple medical opinions. Obviously, my  
2 opinion is one opinion. Dr. Dunn's opinion's his opinion.

3 Q And Dr. Dunn --

4 A Ms. O'Connell's opinion's her opinion. But all I'm  
5 saying is the number one oath I took as a doctor is do no  
6 harm, and it should be very, very serious for any doctor that  
7 does anything like a procedure like that. Do no harm.

8 Q But Dr. Dunn's actually treated Yvonne. He's  
9 actually seen her in person and diagnosed her. You would not  
10 defer to her treating physician who's physically evaluated  
11 her?

12 A She's seen other spine surgeons, and -- or I should  
13 say one that I saw in the record, Dr. Cash. He didn't say he  
14 wanted to do fusion surgery, and he saw her closer to the slip  
15 and fall. He evaluated her within months of her slip and  
16 fall, and he said, send her for injections and physical  
17 therapy.

18 Q And you're aware that Dr. Cash referred Yvonne to  
19 Dr. Dunn, correct?

20 A Yeah, I saw that Dr. Dunn stated that Dr. Cash  
21 referred her, but doctors have many reasons for referring  
22 patients. Maybe he didn't want to take the medical legal risk  
23 of dealing with it. Maybe he wanted --

24 Q Are you speculating again?

25 A I said maybe.

1 Q What about Dr. Tingey? You -- you're aware that Dr.  
2 Tingey has testified in this case; is that correct?

3 A Yes, yes.

4 Q Do you know Dr. Tingey in the legal --

5 A I do.

6 Q -- in the medical community?

7 A Yes, I do.

8 Q Do you have a good respect for him --

9 A Yeah, I have a good --

10 Q -- in the medical community?

11 A -- rapport and a good respect for Dr. Tingey.

12 Q And Dr. Tingey has testified that Yvonne needs  
13 surgery to her --

14 A Yes.

15 Q -- right knee. You're aware of that?

16 A Yes.

17 THE COURT: Do you have an objection?

18 MR. SEMENZA: I do, but it's fine. I'll let it go.

19 THE COURT: You're withdrawing.

20 MR. SEMENZA: Thank you.

21 THE COURT: Okay, go ahead.

22 BY MS. MORRIS:

23 Q Do you disagree that Dr. Tingey should be performing  
24 this right knee repair for -- for Yvonne?

25 A Is he requesting an arthroscopic meniscectomy --

1 partial meniscectomy? Is that the procedure that he's doing?

2 Q Were you provided with his medical records?

3 A Well, you said repair. I don't know what that  
4 means, but let me -- let me kind of look closer. We'll get  
5 the real records out, right? Because you've seen these more  
6 than I have, yes?

7 Q Yes.

8 A Okay, so this was May 11th, 2015. And he basically  
9 said, "After discussion with the patient, I've recommended  
10 bilateral knee arthroscopy with partial medial meniscectomy of  
11 the right knee, and partial median lateral meniscectomy of the  
12 left knee. The surgery is not a guarantee of cure of her  
13 symptoms, specifically cannot cure arthritis."

14 Q Dr. Tingey has testified that she needs the -- what  
15 did you call it, meniscectomy? To her right knee.

16 A Right. So --

17 Q Do you disagree with Dr. Tingey's opinion that she  
18 needs this repair?

19 MR. SEMENZA: Objection, Ms. Morris is testifying.

20 THE COURT: Overruled.

21 THE WITNESS: So, I want to share an article with  
22 you. You can take this, you can put it into your list of --  
23 that's a medical research study that was recently done. I  
24 don't have it to read from, but there's a research study done  
25 that shows in patients over the age of 50 with arthritis in

1 their knee, a horizontal medial -- degenerative medial  
2 meniscal tear probably will not have a decent outcome with  
3 arthroscopic surgery.

4           So, there's evidence to show that when you're  
5 dealing with somebody that has an arthritic knee that's of an  
6 older age, over the age of 50, and you have a horizontal  
7 degenerative tear, that arthroscopic surgery is a questionable  
8 procedure in terms of it's efficacy. Evidence based medicine.  
9 Not Dr. Tingey's opinion; evidence based medicine.

10           Q     So, Dr. Tingey testified he would expect her to have  
11 a complete recovery to her right knee. You disagree with  
12 that?

13           A     I don't know. I mean, again, he's -- he doesn't  
14 have a crystal ball. He's done a lot of surgeries that  
15 haven't necessarily gotten people better. That's the nature  
16 of arthroscopic surgery, especially in patients with  
17 arthritis. That's why doctors have to be very careful when a  
18 patient has knee arthritis to do -- to do arthroscopic  
19 surgery, because when they start -- they don't have a magic  
20 wand to give a person new cartilage in the knee.

21                     You have to understand, what they do is they go in  
22 with a tool that shaves the meniscus, and what they're trying  
23 to do is make a better contour for the meniscus. And I deal  
24 with a lot of orthopedic surgeons, and not all orthopedic  
25 surgeons are so cavalier to go in and do surgery on patients

1 over the age of 50 with arthritis.

2           And the reason why is because if they start shaving  
3 cartilage, it can accelerate the arthritic changes in the  
4 knee, and then the person can go from having some pain in  
5 their knee to severe end-stage arthritis, and then they need a  
6 knee replacement.

7           So, you've got to be very careful, you know? I  
8 mean, these procedures aren't like curative processes.  
9 They're basically trying to clean up the joint surface to make  
10 the knee -- the joint mechanically more efficient and more  
11 functional.

12           Q     So, she has a tear in her knee, and Dr. Tingey --

13           A     She has a horizontal degenerative meniscal tear in  
14 the posterior horn of her medial meniscus.

15           Q     So, it's your opinion that it's degenerative?

16           A     Well, I -- I think that if you look at the MRI --  
17 let me look at it here. It says there's subchondral changes  
18 with chondromalacia, there's marginal osteophyte formation  
19 which is with the patella that's related to arthritis.

20           THE COURT: Which knee are we looking at?

21           THE WITNESS: The right knee.

22           THE COURT: Okay.

23           THE WITNESS: This was Las Vegas Radiology, August  
24 29th, 2014. Signal is identified within the posterior  
25 one-third of the medial meniscus which extends to the surface

1 and is consistent with a tear. The lateral meniscus  
2 demonstrates one signal within the anterior one-third and PCL.

3           So, the -- the way that this is defined is that the  
4 signal is within the meniscus. That's basically an  
5 intrasubstance tear of the posterior horn of the medial  
6 meniscus, and it communicates to the surface. So, yes. So,  
7 what -- the real way to define this would be an intrasubstance  
8 degeneration of the meniscus with a radial tear that  
9 communicates with the surface.

10           So, I understand. And I've had a lot of discussions  
11 with doctors and orthopedic surgeons about the appropriateness  
12 of arthroscopic surgery in this scenario, and they will make  
13 the decision based on mechanical symptoms. So, is the  
14 person's knee locking? Is the person's knee buckling? Are  
15 there mechanical symptoms in the knee? Are there certain  
16 findings on exam? And so, the -- the key thing isn't so much  
17 what the MRI is showing; it's basically the whole picture.

18           Right, and again, like I said, I can't make the -- I  
19 didn't do the exam on Ms. O'Connell. I'm just reading an MRI.  
20 But I'm just explaining to you, medicine is not an exact  
21 thing. Not every person with this finding on MRI even has  
22 symptoms. There's plenty of people walking around with an  
23 asymptomatic meniscal tear at the age of 65.

24           And we're talking about this four years after the  
25 date of this slip and fall. Ms. -- Ms. O'Connell could have

1 been doing -- doing laundry, and bending down and getting  
2 laundry out of the dryer, and twisted her knee and suffered a  
3 meniscal tear. There was a lot of time.

4           So, in reality, I think that the whole conversation  
5 is kind of a moot point, because there's no way you could take  
6 this MRI four years after the fact, this was done 2014,  
7 basically four years after the fact, and tell me that that  
8 meniscal tear is related to the slip and fall. Impossible,  
9 can't do it, no way.

10          Q     So, Dr. Tingey testified that it was related to the  
11 fall, and you --

12          A     How does he know?

13          Q     -- disagree with him?

14          A     Does he have a crystal ball?

15          Q     He looked at the actual MRI imaging and actually --

16          A     I think a more --

17          Q     -- treated Yvonne.

18          A     -- accurate would be to say there's not enough  
19 evidence to suggest that, because, again, he -- when did he  
20 first evaluate the claimant?

21          Q     So, if I --

22          A     He evaluated the claimant years after the slip and  
23 fall. So, he's not a magician. He doesn't have a crystal  
24 ball. He doesn't -- and I'm -- I'm being very honest.  
25 There's no way to -- there's no way you can causally relate

1 it. Medically, legally, there's no way to causally relate it.

2 Q So, you think it wasn't the fall at the Wynn; it was  
3 maybe when she was getting laundry out of a dryer?

4 A I didn't say that. I said, could happen. There's  
5 many ways that people can develop a meniscal tear, and it  
6 doesn't even have to be traumatic. A person can turn to the  
7 left with a planted foot, and their knee twists, and they  
8 develop -- their meniscus tears. I see things medically, and  
9 I know how things can go. And I'm just telling you, because I  
10 do have expertise in medical causation. You cannot causally  
11 -- medically causally relate this to a high degree of  
12 certainty to what happened four years prior.

13 Q So, if I -- if I understand correctly, earlier, you  
14 gave me the knee, and you just took it back?

15 A No. She may have injured her knee. I didn't say  
16 she had -- you have notes in the medical record from a board  
17 certified sports medicine orthopedic surgeon, Dr. Trainor,  
18 that said this person has no localizable symptoms to her -- to  
19 that right knee. He evaluated her knee. He said, her pain's  
20 all over the place, there's no way that this is localized, and  
21 I'm not going to treat it. He also said, I'm not going to do  
22 surgery.

23 Q And Dr. Trainor never looked at an MRI of her knee,  
24 did he?

25 A I don't know, because obviously, I didn't see it,

1 so.

2 Q Thank you.

3 A Okay.

4 MR. SEMENZA: Nothing further.

5 THE COURT: Thank you very much for your testimony,  
6 Doctor. You're excused.

7 MR. SEMENZA: And --

8 THE COURT: Oh, wait, wait. I'm sorry.

9 MR. SEMENZA: Your Honor --

10 THE COURT: I'm sorry.

11 MR. SEMENZA: Your Honor, I -- may I approach?

12 THE COURT: Oh, yes. Just a minute. We've got a  
13 jury question.

14 (Off-record bench conference)

15 THE COURT: Request from counsel for a restroom  
16 break.

17 THE WITNESS: Oh.

18 THE COURT: So, you can write your questions out.  
19 We'll take a five -- well, actually, we can just go off the  
20 record and wait for Mr. Semenza to come back, unless anyone  
21 else needs to.

22 THE WITNESS: How come the counsel doesn't get a,  
23 everyone rise? No? No?

24 THE COURT: Just the jury.

25 THE WITNESS: Oh, no respect, huh? Not even the

1 doctor --

2 (Off the record at 5:51 P.M. until 5:54 P.M.)

3 (In the presence of the jury)

4 (Pause in the proceedings)

5 THE COURT: All right. Doctor, questions from the  
6 jury. Okay. First, did Dr. Dunn in his medical record write  
7 what options she had going for her?

8 THE WITNESS: He said she failed non-surgical  
9 treatment. He ordered an MRI of the lumbar spine and cervical  
10 spine with contrast. And then he immediately said after that,  
11 "If she remains symptomatic, I may consider surgery and  
12 injection." And then she followed up after the MRI, at which  
13 time he reviewed it, and he said that, "She has degenerative  
14 disc disease of the cervical spine with cervical  
15 radiculopathy, and lumbar disc disease and sciatica, with  
16 bilateral carpal tunnel syndrome history." He prescribed her  
17 medication and he wanted to refer her for evaluation of her  
18 knee to his colleague.

19 And then the third encounter, we do know the  
20 identification of the medication is Lovaza, which is a long  
21 acting narcotic medication. And so that was one option he  
22 offered her is pain medication.

23 And then, the third encounter, he said, "I reviewed  
24 the MRI, explanation of reinsurance was provided. I discussed  
25 the treatment plan in detail. The patient's questions were

1 answered. I discussed all the treatment options, including  
2 non-surgical and surgical intervention."

3           So, he said he had given her treatment options of  
4 non-surgical and -- but that's not listed. He said, I've  
5 recommended anterior cervical decompression at three levels,  
6 with fusion and allograph. I've offered non-operative options  
7 consisting of physical therapy, pain management injection,  
8 epidural steroid injection. So, there's -- he offered her  
9 those options of physical therapy and pain management  
10 injection.

11           THE COURT: Okay. Next question. In your review of  
12 the medical records, did any of the doctors mention that a  
13 preexisting condition of loss of strength in her hands had  
14 caused her to stop being a dental hygienist?

15           THE WITNESS: Yeah, I didn't see that in the medical  
16 record.

17           THE COURT: Okay. All right. Okay. Is there any  
18 difference physically or mentally if a doctor prescribes a  
19 cane and the patient uses a walker instead?

20           THE WITNESS: No. You know, a lot of times, an  
21 individual is going to try to -- if they have an unsteady gait  
22 or an issue with pain, and they may feel like there's weakness  
23 or pain that can make their gait unsteady or unstable, a lot  
24 of times, if they're not confident with a walker, they'll go  
25 out and buy, or ask for -- I'm sorry, if they're unsteady with



1 correcting me.

2 Q Okay.

3 A I stand corrected.

4 MR. SEMENZA: Thank you.

5 THE WITNESS: I was thinking of a different  
6 medication. I'm sorry.

7 THE COURT: No further from you?

8 MS. MORRIS: I have no questions.

9 THE COURT: Okay. Thank you very much for your  
10 testimony, Doctor.

11 THE WITNESS: All right.

12 THE COURT: You're excused.

13 THE WITNESS: Yes.

14 THE COURT: Counsel, approach on scheduling for  
15 tomorrow.

16 THE WITNESS: Okay.

17 THE COURT: We're almost there.

18 (Off-record bench conference)

19 THE COURT: All right. Does the defense have any  
20 further witnesses in the case?

21 MR. SEMENZA: No, Your Honor, the defense rests.

22 THE COURT: All right. Ladies and gentlemen, the  
23 next step in the process is to instruct you on the law in this  
24 case, and then the lawyers will do their closing arguments.  
25 So, I have to meet with the lawyers to settle the

1 instructions. That's not done with the jury, because it can  
2 be lengthy, and there's no role of the jury in that.

3           So, we're not going to have you come in tomorrow  
4 until 1:00 o'clock. This will help counterbalance our having  
5 run you ragged today. And so, relax, and you don't need to be  
6 here until tomorrow at 1:00 o'clock, and I hope that we will  
7 be ready for you at 1:00 o'clock.

8           Ladies and gentlemen, during this overnight recess,  
9 it is your duty not to converse among yourselves or with  
10 anyone else on any subject connected with the trial, or to  
11 read, watch, or listen to any report of or commentary on the  
12 trial by any person connected with the trial, or by any medium  
13 of information, including, without limitation, newspaper,  
14 television, radio, or internet, and you are not to form or  
15 express an opinion on any subject connected with this case  
16 until it's finally submitted to you.

17           I'll see you tomorrow at 1:00.

18           THE MARSHAL: All rise for the jury, please.

19           (Outside the presence of the jury)

20           THE COURT: All right. Have you met and conferred  
21 -- now the jury has departed the courtroom, have you met and  
22 conferred about the jury instructions yet?

23           MR. SEMENZA: No, Your Honor.

24           THE COURT: Okay.

25           MS. MORRIS: We have a list of everything that we

1 have issues with, then we're going to kind of work those  
2 issues out. But we have gone through, and they have our full  
3 packet, and what we'd like added and what we'd like modified,  
4 btu we do need to come to a consent on it.

5 THE COURT: Okay. So, what time do you want to come  
6 and see me? I mean, you should have met and conferred so you  
7 know what you're agreeing about and what you're not agreeing  
8 about, and then -- so that I know.

9 MR. SEMENZA: So we're not wasting your time.

10 THE COURT: Yes, that would be nice.

11 MS. MORRIS: I mean, we --

12 MR. SEMENZA: How --

13 MS. MORRIS: We can meet in the morning, and then  
14 meet with you after at maybe 10:30 or 11:00, if you think that  
15 will be enough time.

16 MR. SEMENZA: I don't think that will be enough time  
17 in order to modify the instructions and then get them  
18 presented. Maybe 10:00 o'clock, 10:30.

19 THE COURT: All right. You know, be at my chambers  
20 at 10:00 o'clock. And if you have -- bring with you -- so I'm  
21 not spending my time sitting at my computer, looking up on  
22 Westlaw the cases, so bring me copies of any cases you want to  
23 cite so I can look at them then, okay?

24 MR. SEMENZA: And Your Honor, I am going to -- just  
25 so you know, I will renew my Rule 50 Motion. And so, to give

1 me enough time, and the Court enough time to address that  
2 issue.

3 THE COURT: Okay. Well, remember, the rule got  
4 changed, so you get to renew your motion. If for any reason  
5 the Court does not grant a motion at the close of all the  
6 evidence, the Court is considered to have submitted the action  
7 to the jury, subject to the Court's later deciding the legal  
8 questions.

9 MR. SEMENZA: Right.

10 THE COURT: So, you've -- you chose to make the  
11 motion at the close of the plaintiff's case, so basically, at  
12 this point, I would let it go to the jury.

13 MR. SEMENZA: Understood, Your Honor.

14 THE COURT: And you would have the ability to renew  
15 that motion ten days after service of the written Notice of  
16 Entry of Judgment.

17 MR. SEMENZA: Understood.

18 THE COURT: Okay? All right.

19 MR. SEMENZA: Thank you.

20 THE COURT: You're welcome.

21 MR. SEMENZA: We'll see you tomorrow at 10:00.

22 THE COURT: All right.

23 (Court recessed at 6:07 p.m. until Friday,

24 November 13, 2015, at 1:44 p.m.)

25 \* \* \* \* \*

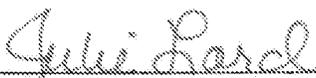
CERTIFICATION

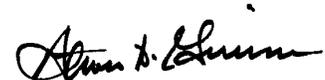
I CERTIFY THAT THE FOREGOING IS A CORRECT TRANSCRIPT FROM THE AUDIO-VISUAL RECORDING OF THE PROCEEDINGS IN THE ABOVE-ENTITLED MATTER.

AFFIRMATION

I AFFIRM THAT THIS TRANSCRIPT DOES NOT CONTAIN THE SOCIAL SECURITY OR TAX IDENTIFICATION NUMBER OF ANY PERSON OR ENTITY.

Verbatim Digital Reporting, LLC  
Englewood, CO 80110  
(303) 798-0890

  
\_\_\_\_\_  
JULIE RASCH, TRANSCRIBER

  
CLERK OF THE COURT

1 **RPLY**  
Lawrence J. Semenza, III, Esq., Bar No. 7174  
2 Email: ljs@semenzalaw.com  
Christopher D. Kircher, Esq., Bar No. 11176  
3 Email: cdk@semenzalaw.com  
Jarrod L. Rickard, Esq., Bar No. 10203  
4 Email: jlr@semenzalaw.com  
LAWRENCE J. SEMENZA, III, P.C.  
5 10161 Park Run Drive, Suite 150  
6 Las Vegas, Nevada 89145  
Telephone: (702) 835-6803  
7 Facsimile: (702) 920-8669

8 *Attorneys for Defendant Wynn Las Vegas, LLC*  
9 *d/b/a Wynn Las Vegas*

10 **DISTRICT COURT**  
11 **CLARK COUNTY, NEVADA**

12 YVONNE O'CONNELL, an individual,  
13  
Plaintiff,  
14  
vs.  
15 WYNN LAS VEGAS, LLC, a Nevada  
16 Limited Liability Company, doing business as  
17 WYNN LAS VEGAS; DOES I through X;  
and ROE CORPORATIONS I through X,  
18 inclusive,  
19 Defendants.

Case No.: A-12-655992-C

Dept. No.: V

**DEFENDANT WYNN LAS VEGAS,  
LLC'S REPLY IN SUPPORT OF  
RENEWED MOTION FOR  
JUDGMENT AS A MATTER OF LAW,  
OR, ALTERNATIVELY, MOTION FOR  
NEW TRIAL OR REMITTITUR**

LAWRENCE J. SEMENZA, III, P.C.  
10161 Park Run Drive, Suite 150  
Las Vegas, Nevada 89145  
Telephone: (702) 835-6803

21 **I. INTRODUCTION**

22 Plaintiff Yvonne O'Connell's ("O'Connell") Opposition to Defendant Wynn Las Vegas,  
23 LLC d/b/a Wynn Las Vegas' ("Wynn") Renewed Motion for Judgment as a Matter of Law, or,  
24 Alternatively, Motion for New Trial or Remittitur ("Motion") only proves Wynn is entitled to the  
25 relief it seeks. The Court is well aware of its independent obligation to ensure the legal  
26 sufficiency of O'Connell's evidence and that O'Connell's claims are not "contrary to the law."  
27 And, as Wynn has shown, legal defects infect every element of O'Connell's claim for negligence  
28 against Wynn. O'Connell's Opposition does nothing to rebut Wynn's showing.

1 To begin, O'Connell has not and cannot demonstrate that Wynn's actions fell below the  
2 applicable standard of care. Conscious that she provided no evidence that the Wynn knew or  
3 should have known about the green mystery liquid that O'Connell allegedly slipped on, O'Connell  
4 resorts to arguing for an expanded standard for constructive knowledge. While O'Connell is  
5 wrong on the law, her legal errors are the least of her problems. Even if the Court accepts  
6 O'Connell's assertion that constructive knowledge may be established with proof that a hazard  
7 existed for an unreasonable duration, O'Connell has failed to produce *any* evidence from which  
8 the trier of fact could determine how long the liquid in question was on Wynn's floor before  
9 O'Connell slipped and fell.

10 Aware of her failure, O'Connell's Opposition attempts to draw comparisons between her  
11 case and those from other jurisdictions involving produce on the floor of grocery stores or  
12 condiments on the floor of fast-food restaurants. However, O'Connell's case against Wynn is  
13 entirely devoid of any of the key evidence involved in these cases. To be sure, O'Connell  
14 provided no evidence demonstrating that the green mystery liquid was a well-known and frequent  
15 hazard at Wynn. Indeed, O'Connell failed to identify even the most basic information about the  
16 liquid at all, including what it even was, where it came from, or how long it should take to dry or  
17 turn sticky.<sup>1</sup> Thus, O'Connell cannot honestly claim that the jury here was capable of making any  
18 determinations about duration based upon their "common sense and human experience." Unlike  
19 ketchup or a banana peel, green mystery liquid is not a common occurrence that is "well known  
20 and understood" to a finder of fact. Because the law of every jurisdiction, including the only one  
21 that matters (Nevada), requires O'Connell to produce *actual* evidence of Wynn's constructive  
22 knowledge, O'Connell's judgment must be overturned.

23 As Wynn has shown, O'Connell's failure does not end with the standard of care. Rather, it  
24 extends to the mandatory elements of causation and damages as well. Here, O'Connell tries to  
25

---

26 <sup>1</sup> Indeed, O'Connell's evidence as to the nature and timing of the mystery substance is so  
27 lacking that it is not even clear whether the liquid started out as "sticky." In other words, while  
28 O'Connell props her "sticky" testimony up as proof of drying, there was no way for the trier of  
fact to know whether that meant the substance had actually even begun to dry *at all*.

1 replace evidence with the speculation of two treating physicians that she failed to disclose until  
2 well after the deadline for experts and all discovery. While the fact Wynn did not receive a fair  
3 chance to examine or rebut these witnesses before the trial even began requires a redo, admitting  
4 their testimony only proves that Wynn is entitled to judgment as a matter of law.

5 Specifically, O'Connell admits in her Opposition that she relied upon the testimony of  
6 doctors Dunn and Tingey to prove causation and damages. However, Dunn and Tingey's  
7 "knowledge" of O'Connell's damages is based solely on O'Connell's own self-serving statements  
8 to them about the source of her injuries. As courts universally agree, a plaintiff's self-reporting  
9 about the alleged source of injuries and symptoms to treating physicians years after an accident  
10 occurred is inadmissible and only serves to mislead the jury. Without this evidence, O'Connell's  
11 case for damages must fail. O'Connell's Opposition does nothing to refute this point and her only  
12 response is to call the Wynn's argument "silly." Because there is nothing "silly" about Dunn and  
13 Tingey's admissions that their knowledge of O'Connell's conditions was based *exclusively* on her  
14 own statements, the judgment must again be overturned or, at a minimum, reduced to eliminate  
15 O'Connell's damages for future pain and suffering.

16 Moreover, as Wynn has demonstrated, Dr. Dunn and Dr. Tingey's exclusive reliance on  
17 O'Connell's self-reporting is not the only defect with their testimony. Even if the Court looks past  
18 the timing and content of Dr. Dunn and Dr. Tingey's participation, O'Connell admittedly (and  
19 intentionally) failed to satisfy her burden of apportioning her damages between the symptoms and  
20 injuries that she allegedly suffered as a result of her slip and fall at Wynn on February 8, 2010,  
21 and those related to her preexisting conditions and subsequent fall in July of 2010. Try as she  
22 might, O'Connell cannot shift the burden of apportioning onto Wynn. The case law O'Connell  
23 relies upon in her Opposition all pertains to apportioning damages between multiple independent  
24 tortfeasors named in a single action for "unitary" or "entwined" harm. That is obviously not the  
25 case here. Wynn is the only defendant and O'Connell could have, and should have, apportioned  
26 her new damages from her preexisting conditions. Thus, Wynn is entitled to judgment in its favor  
27 or O'Connell's damages reduced to zero to account for her failure.

28

1 Finally, O'Connell has not shown why the Court should overlook the prejudicial  
2 statements her counsel made to the jury about Wynn's preservation of evidence or that the jury  
3 should act as the "conscience of the community." Indeed, O'Connell admits in her Opposition  
4 that her intent was to show that "Defendant had failed to produce all relevant evidence during  
5 discovery." However, as the Court knows, the purpose of this trial was for O'Connell to prove she  
6 was entitled to damages from Wynn for her slip and fall. It was not an evidentiary hearing about  
7 discovery or a request for sanctions.

8 O'Connell never claimed (nor could she) that Wynn failed to meet its discovery  
9 obligations or improperly destroyed evidence. Thus, any questioning or comment about Wynn's  
10 video retention is irrelevant and highly prejudicial. This is precisely why Wynn sought to exclude  
11 any such evidence prior to the trial. However, searching about for any excuse to paint Wynn as  
12 the bad actor, O'Connell inserted this subject into the trial anyways. Because O'Connell  
13 knowingly and intentionally tainted the proceedings by raising Wynn's discovery obligations and  
14 calling out to the jury's conscious, Wynn is (at a minimum) entitled to a new trial.

15 **II. ARGUMENT**

16 **A. Wynn Cannot Be Liable Without Constructive Notice.**

17 **1. Nevada law requires a virtually continuous or recurrent condition for  
18 constructive notice.**

19 The standard for demonstrating constructive notice in Nevada is clear and beyond any  
20 reasonable debate. As the Nevada Supreme Court stated in *Sprague v. Lucky Stores*, constructive  
21 notice requires sufficient evidence for a jury to find "that Lucky knew that produce was  
22 *frequently* on the floor, ... [or] ... *virtually continual* debris on the produce department floor ..."  
23 109 Nev. 247, 251, 849 P.2d 320, 323 (1993) (emphasis added). Only then, would Lucky be "on  
24 constructive notice that, at any time, a hazardous condition might exist which would result in an  
25 injury to Lucky customers." *Id.*

26 While O'Connell tries to ignore it, the Supreme Court has repeated this standard time-and-  
27 again. See e.g., *FGA, Inc. v. Giglio*, 128 Nev. Adv. Rep. 26, 278 P.3d 490, n. 5 (2012) ("[W]hile  
28 they may have different labels, both the 'recurrent risk' and 'mode of operation' approaches

1 involve essentially the same analysis: to determine whether owners are liable to injured patrons by  
2 analyzing whether there was a '*recurrent*' or '*continuous*' risk on the premises associated with a  
3 chosen mode of operation.") (emphasis added); *Ford v. S. Hills Med. Ctr., LLC*, 2011 Nev.  
4 Unpub. LEXIS 1326, at \*3 (Nev. Dec. 9, 2011) (unpublished) ("The standard under *Sprague* to  
5 prove constructive notice is *a virtually continuous condition*." (emphasis added); *see also*  
6 *Eldorado Club v. Graff*, 78 Nev. 507, 511, 377 P.2d 174, 176 (1962) ("We hold, therefore, that  
7 where a slip and fall is caused by the temporary presence of debris or foreign substance on a  
8 surface, which is not shown to be *continuing*, it is error to receive 'notice evidence' of the type  
9 here involved for the purpose of establishing the defendant's duty.") (emphasis added).<sup>2</sup>

10 As O'Connell concedes in her Opposition, she provided *no evidence* that the green liquid  
11 she allegedly sipped on was a continuous or recurrent condition at Wynn. In fact, O'Connell  
12 presented no evidence that liquid spills of this type had ever occurred before *at all* in the area  
13 where she fell.<sup>3</sup>

14 **2. O'Connell's claims fail under any standard of constructive notice.**

15 Regardless of whether the Court applies the continuous or recurrent standard set forth in  
16 *Sprague* or the "been on the floor long enough that it should have been discovered" standard  
17 advocated in O'Connell's Opposition, O'Connell's claims against Wynn must fail. As O'Connell

18 \_\_\_\_\_  
19 <sup>2</sup> In her Opposition, O'Connell relies on case law from the Nevada Federal District Court in  
20 support of her assertion that a plaintiff can show constructive notice by demonstrating that the  
21 hazard existed for an unreasonable duration. However, this case law is neither binding on this  
22 Court nor does it apply the Nevada Supreme Court's standard from *Sprague*. *See e.g., Staples v.*  
*Wal-Mart Stores, Inc.*, 2015 U.S. Dist. LEXIS 14440, at \*7 (D. Nev. Feb. 4, 2015) (relying upon  
*Saldana v. Kmart Corp.*, 260 F.3d 228 (3d Cir. 2001)).

23 <sup>3</sup> O'Connell also tries to rely on the Nevada Supreme Court's recent discussion of the "mode  
24 of operation" approach in *FGA, Inc. v. Giglio*, as support for her claim that this Court should  
25 adopt a more expansive approach for determining constructive notice. However, the "mode of  
26 operation" test obviously has no application here. "The rationale underlying the mode of  
27 operation approach is that an owner of a self-service establishment has, as a cost-saving measure,  
28 chosen to have his customers perform tasks that were traditionally performed by employees." 128  
Nev. Adv. Rep. 26, 278 P.3d 490, 496 (2012) (citing *Ciminski v. Finn Corporation, Inc.*, 537 P.2d  
850, 853 (Wash. Ct. App. 1975)). O'Connell presented no evidence that she was in a self-service  
area of Wynn.

1 concedes, her case for constructive notice centers entirely upon her own testimony "that the spill  
2 ... was almost seven (7) feet long in length, [and] ... liquid with a green color that had begun to  
3 dry and get sticky in areas." (Opp. at pgs. 13:28-14:2.)

4 Thus, missing from O'Connell's "evidence" is *any* information about the nature or source  
5 of the green liquid or the time it should take to dry and why it was "sticky". Indeed, O'Connell  
6 admittedly could not establish what the mystery liquid even was. Thus, the jury had no  
7 information to determine how long the liquid had been on the floor before O'Connell slipped and  
8 fell. At most, O'Connell established there was a hazardous condition at Wynn. The jury was left  
9 to guess how long it had been there. However, as O'Connell's own case law confirms, a plaintiff  
10 does not meet their burden with speculation and guessing. *See e.g., Morton v. Wal-Mart Stores,*  
11 *Inc.*, 2013 U.S. Dist. LEXIS 18647, at \*11 (D. Nev. Feb. 12, 2013) (J. Du) ("All that [the  
12 plaintiff] can point to is evidence to demonstrate mere presence of the hazardous condition, but  
13 that is not enough to create constructive notice.").

14 Aware that Nevada courts have refused to find constructive notice under precisely the type  
15 "evidence" offered here, O'Connell abandons this jurisdiction and spends the vast majority of her  
16 brief discussing centuries-old cases involving banana peels and one case from Alabama and one  
17 case from Virginia. However, this case law again only confirms Wynn's right to judgment. For  
18 example, in *Maddox v. K-Mart*, the Alabama Supreme Court overturned the trial court's grant of  
19 summary judgment based upon Alabama's relaxed "scintilla" of evidence standard. 565 So.2d 14,  
20 15-16 (1990). In addition to the testimony that the substance "looked like it was trying to dry,"  
21 the plaintiff in *Maddox* produced *actual evidence* of the nature of the substance after it fully  
22 dried, including the fact that it eventually "dried 'stiff.'" *Id.* at 16. Examining this *evidence*, the  
23 Alabama Supreme Court found that it was sufficient to overturn the defendant's summary  
24 judgment. *Id.*

25 Here, O'Connell obviously must show more than just a "scintilla" of evidence to meet her  
26 burden of proving constructive notice. And, unlike the plaintiff in *Maddox*, O'Connell failed to  
27 provide *any* evidence about the nature of the green liquid or how long it should take to dry.  
28 Accordingly, as both *Maddox* and other case law from Alabama confirm, O'Connell's claims must

1 fail as a matter of law. *See e.g., Speer v. Pin Palace Bowling Alley*, 599 So.2d 1140, 1143 (Ala.  
2 1992) ("Viewing the evidence in the light most favorable to the plaintiff, as we are required to do  
3 under the applicable standard of review, we hold that the evidence amounts to little more than  
4 speculation or conjecture as to the nature of the substance on the floor, as to the length of time the  
5 substance was on the floor, and as to whether the defendants were delinquent in not discovering  
6 the substance and cleaning it up."); *Vargo v. Warehouse Groceries Mgt., Inc.*, 529 So.2d 986  
7 (Ala. 1988) (affirming a summary judgment for the defendant where the plaintiff and her only  
8 witness testified that they had no idea how long the puddle of water on which the plaintiff had  
9 slipped had been on the floor, except that it "looked like it had been there for a while," and where  
10 there was no other evidence as to how long the water had been present or that the defendant had  
11 notice of it).

12 The same is true for O'Connell's misplaced reliance on the Virginia Circuit Court's opinion  
13 in *Davis v. Spotsylvania Mall Co.*, 41 Va. Cir. 390 (1997). There, the court denied a renewed  
14 motion for summary judgment on the grounds that the evidence regarding the condition of spilled  
15 ketchup or barbeque sauce *could* be sufficient to demonstrate constructive notice because the jury  
16 could use their "common sense and human experience, that ketchup or a ketchup-like substance in  
17 such a dried condition had been dropped or spilled on the floor some considerable time prior to  
18 the fall." *Id.* at 393.

19 O'Connell provided no evidence that she slipped on ketchup or any other ketchup-like  
20 substance. Again, O'Connell failed to provide any evidence *at all* about the identity or source of  
21 the mystery liquid. All the jury knew was that O'Connell thought the liquid might be fertilizer – a  
22 guess quickly rebutted by Wynn. Thus, O'Connell cannot honestly claim that the jury could apply  
23 their "common sense and human experience" to determine how long green mystery liquid had  
24 been on the floor. Notably, in a similar case, the Virginia Federal District Court previously  
25 rejected a plaintiff's attempt to rely on the jury's "common sense and human experience" after the  
26 plaintiff failed to identify what the subject substance was. *See Meyer v. Boddie-Noell Enters.*,  
27 2011 WL 201524, at \*11 (E.D. Va. Jan. 5, 2011) (rejecting the plaintiff's attempt to rely upon  
28 *Davis v. Spotsylvania Mall Co.* because the plaintiff failed to provide any "admissible evidence as

1 to what the substance was."); *see also Jefferson v. Regal Cinemas, Inc.*, 2010 WL 3894127, at  
2 \*n.8 (E.D. Va. Oct. 4, 2010) ("Unlike in *Davis v. Spotsylvania Mall Co.*, ... where the circuit  
3 court held that evidence regarding the dried-out condition of the ketchup, which caused the  
4 accident, could prove that it had been on the floor for a considerable period of time, there is no  
5 evidence before this Court as to the condition of the popcorn bag that would allow a reasonable  
6 inference as to how long the bag was on the floor.").

7 Again, O'Connell's need to rely upon outdated and inapplicable case law from other  
8 jurisdictions only proves Wynn's point. In order to hold Wynn accountable for negligence,  
9 O'Connell must prove that Wynn had constructive notice of the green mystery liquid. While  
10 O'Connell advocates for a standard that centers on the duration of time the mystery liquid  
11 remained on the floor before O'Connell fell, O'Connell failed to provide the jury with *any*  
12 information to make such a determination. Because O'Connell failed to give enough information  
13 for the jurors to even invoke their common sense and "human experience," her claims must fail as  
14 a matter of law.

15 **B. O'Connell's Case for Causation and Damages Is Based Upon Inadmissible**  
16 **Evidence From Witnesses Who Should Have Been Excluded From Trial.**

17 **1. O'Connell's untimely disclosure of Dr. Dunn and Dr. Tingey should not**  
18 **be excused.**

19 The timeline of O'Connell's disclosure is set forth in Wynn's motion. As Wynn has  
20 shown, O'Connell did not disclose Dr. Tingey as a witness until **August 27, 2015** – over four (4)  
21 months past the expert disclosure deadline and over two (2) months past the extended discovery  
22 deadline. With respect to Dr. Dunn, O'Connell failed to disclose his CV, fee schedule and trial  
23 history until **September 18, 2015** – over five (5) months past the expert disclosure deadline and  
24 over three (3) months past the discovery deadline. As Wynn has shown, the prejudice from  
25 O'Connell's failures is obvious. Wynn was not provided with a full and fair opportunity to  
26 examine these witnesses before trial and, as a result, could not prepare a rebuttal report or engage  
27 in any further discovery in anticipation of the trial.  
28

1           Unable to dispute this timing or prejudice, O'Connell makes excuses. According to  
2 O'Connell, Dr. Tingey replaced her original treating physician in May of 2015, and O'Connell still  
3 received treatments until the close of discovery. However, neither of these excuses explains why  
4 O'Connell waited until August 27, 2015, to disclose Dr. Tingey. O'Connell admits she was  
5 treating with Dr. Tingey three months earlier, in May of 2015. Moreover, O'Connell's continued  
6 treatment until the June 12, 2015, discovery deadline does not excuse the fact that O'Connell  
7 waited until over two (2) months to disclose Dr. Tingey. The Nevada Rules of Civil Procedure  
8 required O'Connell to provide these disclosures promptly and "without awaiting a discovery  
9 request." NRCP 16.1(a)(1). O'Connell was "not excused from making [her] ... disclosures  
10 because [she] ... ha[d] not fully completed [her] ... investigation." *Id.* Thus, O'Connell should  
11 have disclosed Dr. Tingey promptly and supplemented her treatment records as they became  
12 available.<sup>4</sup>

13           The consequences of O'Connell's actions are clear. Pursuant to NRCP 37(c)(1), O'Connell  
14 should not have been permitted to use Dr. Tingey or Dr. Dunn as witnesses at trial. Because  
15 Wynn has already demonstrated that it was prejudiced and O'Connell failed to provide any  
16 legitimate excuse for her failure, a new trial must be ordered.

17                           **2. The testimony of Dr. Dunn and Dr. Tingey was highly inappropriate  
18 and prejudicial.**

19           O'Connell's Opposition admits her purpose in introducing the testimony from Dr. Dunn  
20 and Dr. Tingey. As O'Connell concedes, the testimony from these doctors went to "both whether  
21 Plaintiff was injured AND how much pain and suffering she endured." (Opp'n at pg. 18:25-27.)  
22 This is precisely Wynn's point. O'Connell's case for causation and damages centered on the  
23 testimony of these two untimely witnesses. However, to be admissible, the testimony of Dr.  
24 Dunn and Dr. Tingey must be based upon actual substantive medical examinations and reliable  
25 methodologies rather than O'Connell's self-reporting. Because Dr. Dunn and Dr. Tingey have

---

26 <sup>4</sup> O'Connell does not even try to provide an excuse for her failure to provide Dr. Dunn's  
27 expert disclosures. In her Opposition, O'Connell mentions only the fact that she disclosed Dr.  
28 Dunn earlier as a person most knowledgeable witness for Desert Orthopedic Center. However,  
this does not cure her untimely expert disclosure.

1 already admitted under oath that their conclusions were based "exclusively" on O'Connell's own  
2 statements, their testimony should have never been considered by the jury. (Mot. at pgs. 20:20-  
3 21:10.)

4 Unable to dispute the sworn testimony of her own witnesses, O'Connell resorts to calling  
5 Wynn's argument "silly" and accuses Wynn of "making a mountain from a mole hill." (Opp. at  
6 pgs. 19:13-20:7.) While long on insults, O'Connell's Opposition is short on substance. Indeed,  
7 O'Connell's only response is to belittle her errors, claiming that her failure to provide her  
8 testifying doctors with substantial details from her past medical history was "not significant."  
9 (Opp. at pg. 20:19-20.) In O'Connell's expert opinion, Dr. Tingey and Dr. Dunn were given all  
10 the "*relevant aspects* of her reported medical history." *Id.* at pg. 19-21 (emphasis added). In  
11 other words, O'Connell admits that she acted as the gatekeeper – telling Dr. Tingey and Dr. Dunn  
12 only what she wanted them to know.

13 O'Connell's actions illustrate perfectly the danger in permitting Dr. Tingey and Dr. Dunn  
14 to adopt O'Connell's self-reporting as the *exclusive* basis for their conclusions about causation and  
15 damages. Dr. Dunn and Dr. Tingey did not provide percipient or expert testimony. Rather, they  
16 acted as character witnesses, adopting the assertions of a patient. Because the law does not permit  
17 such tactics, O'Connell's judgment should be overturned. *See Hare v. Opryland Hospitality, LLC*,  
18 2010 U.S. Dist. LEXIS 97777, at \*14 (D. Md. Sept. 17, 2010); *Goomar v. Centennial Life Ins.*  
19 *Co.*, 855 F. Supp. 319, 326 (S.D. Cal. 1994) (proffered expert testimony concerning patient's  
20 medical condition based on patient's self-report to the experts was "unsupported speculation.")<sup>5</sup>

21 **C. As The Plaintiff, O'Connell Bore The Burden of Apportioning Damages.**

22 O'Connell's tactic of glossing over her errors continues with her failure to apportion  
23 damages. Citing only one case and dedicating only one page of discussion to the issue, O'Connell  
24 claims that Wynn bore the burden of apportioning O'Connell's damages. However, O'Connell is  
25 once again wrong on the law.

26 \_\_\_\_\_  
27 <sup>5</sup> As Wynn details in its Motion, O'Connell's failure to provide any expert testimony to  
28 support her damages alternatively requires (at a minimum) that her damages be reduced to  
eliminate her claim for future pain and suffering. (Mot. at pgs. 25:3-26:8.)

1 The law of apportionment is well settled. "[T]o prevail against a negligent defendant,  
2 plaintiff must prove not only that defendant was negligent but also that defendant's negligence  
3 was a proximate cause of the injuries and damages suffered." *Reichert v. Vegholm*, 840 A.2d 942,  
4 944 (N.J. Super. 2009) (citing *Paxton v. Misiuk*, 170 A.2d 16 (N.J. 1961)); *see also Yamaha*  
5 *Motor Co., U.S.A. v. Arnoult*, 114 Nev. 233, 238, 955 P.2d 661, 664 (1998) (The Nevada Supreme  
6 Court "has long recognized that to establish proximate causation 'it must appear that the injury  
7 was the natural and probable consequence of the negligence or wrongful act, and that it ought to  
8 have been foreseen in the light of the attending circumstances.") (citation omitted). "A defendant  
9 should generally be responsible only for 'the value of the interest he [or she] destroyed."  
10 *Reichert*, 840 A.2d at 944 (citing *Scafidi v. Seiler*, 574 A.2d 398 (N.J. 1990)). "Apportionment of  
11 damages has long been favored by our courts." *Id.* (citing *Poliseno v. Gen. Motors Corp.*, 744  
12 A.2d 679 (N.J. Super. 2000)).

13 "[T]he general rule is that 'the burden of proof that the tortious conduct of the defendant  
14 has caused the harm to the plaintiff is upon the plaintiff.'" *Id.* (quoting Restatement (Second) of  
15 Torts, § 433B(1) (1965)). "The general rule does not change when plaintiff's injuries or  
16 conditions are aggravated by a subsequent accident." *Id.* at 945. After all, "[i]n the normal prior  
17 or post-personal injury aggravation claim, the party in the best position to present evidence of  
18 non-aggravation or exacerbation is plaintiff." *Id.* (quoting *O'Brien (Newark) Cogeneration, Inc.*  
19 *v. Automatic Sprinkler Corp. of America*, 825 A.2d 524, 530 (N.J. Super. 2003)). "In such a case,  
20 it is plaintiff who would best understand how a defendant's tort has affected or is related to prior  
21 or subsequent injuries or conditions." *Id.*

22 "That is why when a plaintiff claims that an accident aggravated a prior injury or  
23 condition, it is plaintiff who 'must prove what damages a particular defendant caused.'" *Id.*  
24 (quoting *O'Brien*, 825 A.2d 530). Thus, "[t]o prevail in the ordinary aggravation of injury case ...  
25 plaintiffs must separate those damages caused by a particular defendant's negligence from any  
26 prior or post injuries or conditions." *Id.* (citing *Blanks v. Murphy*, 632 A.2d 1264 (N.J. Super.  
27 1993) (plaintiff suffered injuries before and after auto accident for which suit was brought));  
28 *Mayer v. N. Arundel Hosp. Ass'n*, 802 A.2d 483, 489 (Md. App. 2002) ("[A] plaintiff has the

1 burden of showing an aggravation of a preexisting condition. In that circumstance, a defendant is  
2 liable only for the aggravation."); *Seites v. McGinley*, 578 A.2d 840 (Md. App. 1990) (affirming  
3 jury instruction that "the burden of proof would be upon the plaintiff in this case to demonstrate to  
4 you what portion of the injury, if any, was aggravated by this incident as opposed to what was  
5 preexisting.")). "There is no doctrine that shifts to defendant plaintiff's burden to prove that  
6 defendant's negligence was a proximate cause of some damage suffered by plaintiff." *Reichert*,  
7 840 A.2d at 952.

8 Despite this clear law, O'Connell claims Wynn bore the burden of apportioning her  
9 damages. In support, O'Connell cites only the Nevada Supreme Court's opinion in *Kleitiz v.*  
10 *Raskin*. However, the Nevada Supreme Court's analysis in *Kleitiz* is clearly not applicable here.  
11 There, the court was faced with the question of how to apportion damages among *joint-*  
12 *tortfeasors* "[w]hen a plaintiff allegedly suffer[ed] a single injury from automobile accidents  
13 occurring one month apart ...." 103 Nev. 325, 327, 738 P.2d 508, 509 (1987). The plaintiff was  
14 injured in two separate automobile accidents – the second occurring en route to the hospital after  
15 the plaintiff's doctor determined that she should hospitalized because of a possible herniated disc.  
16 *Id.* After settling with just the driver involved in the first accident, the driver in the second  
17 accident sought summary judgment alleging that the plaintiff was unable to show that the second  
18 accident caused additional injury to the plaintiff. *Id.*

19 The *Kleitiz* court did not address the issue involved in O'Connell's failure: a plaintiff's  
20 burden to apportion injuries, treatment and damages between a subsequent accident and pre-  
21 existing conditions and injuries from a subsequent fall. Citing the Washington Court of Appeals  
22 case in *Phennah v. Whalen*, 621 P.2d 1304, the *Kleitiz* court implicitly recognized the obvious  
23 difference between an action involving multiple joint tortfeasors and a traditional case involving  
24 preexisting injuries.

25 Similar to *Kleitiz*, the plaintiff in *Phennah* filed suit against multiple tortfeasors after she  
26 was "injured in two unrelated automobile accidents, the first on January 14, 1976, and the other  
27 on April 8, 1976." 621 P.2d at 1305. As the court in *Phennah* recognized, "[t]he difficulty which  
28 confronts us is that the right to recovery under our cases is often confused and dependent on the

1 characterization of the tort-feasor as joint, concurrent or successive." 621 P.2d at 1306.  
2 Discussing this difficulty, the *Phennah* court distinguished its facts from traditional cases  
3 involving a preexisting injury:

4 *Scott v. Rainbow Ambulance Serv., Inc., supra*, is also distinguishable on  
5 the basis that it involved allocation of damages between a plaintiff with a  
6 previous injury and a negligent defendant, rather than allocation among  
7 negligent defendants. ***The policy factors involved in Scott which justified***  
8 ***dismissal of plaintiff's cause are quite different from those at play when***  
9 ***the question is allocation of damages among several negligent tort-***  
10 ***feasors -- viz. that 'As between the proved tortfeasor who has clearly***  
11 ***caused some harm, and the entirely innocent plaintiff, any hardship due to***  
12 ***lack of evidence as to the extent of the harm caused should fall upon the***  
13 ***former.'***

14 621 P.2d at 1309 (citing Restatement (Second) of Torts § 433B, comment d (1965)) (emphasis  
15 added).

16 This distinction was also explained by the Nevada Federal District Court (J. Dawson), in  
17 *Schwartz v. State Farm Mut. Auto. Ins. Co.*, 2009 WL 2197370 (July 22, 2009).<sup>6</sup> There, the  
18 plaintiff car accident victim had already "experience[d] significant, symptomatic 'bone-on-bone'  
19 or 'near bone-on-bone' arthritis in her right knee well before the accident." *Id.* at \*15. As the  
20 court stated, "[i]n a case where a plaintiff has a pre-existing condition, and later sustains an injury  
21 to that area, the Plaintiff bears the burden of apportioning the injuries, treatment and damages  
22 between the pre-existing condition and the subsequent accident." *Id.* at \*16. (citing *Kleit* and  
23 *Phennah* "(stating that the burden to allocate should not be shifted to the defendants where the  
24 situation involves the allocation of damages between a plaintiff with a previous injury **and a**  
25 **single, subsequent tortfeasor**") (emphasis added).

26 Other courts recognize this distinction as well. As the New Jersey Courts have explained,  
27 "[a] plaintiff who suffers a unitary harm at the hands of multiple defendants, has been relieved of  
28 the burden of proving apportionment because joint liability was 'the usual concomitant of  
concurrent negligence.'" *Reichert*, 840 A.2d at 949. "Such plaintiffs may collect damages from

---

<sup>6</sup> Notably, O'Connell fails to address *Schwartz* in her Opposition despite Wynn's reliance on this case in its moving papers.

1 the defendants jointly and severally unless the defendants can apportion the harm." *Id.* "In these  
2 cases, because we are dealing with a unitary harm or injury, the only method of apportioning  
3 damages is through the acts or inactions of the defendants who caused the unitary harm or injury."

4 *Id.*

5 Of course, that is not the case here. O'Connell did not suffer "unity of harm" at the hands  
6 of multiple or joint tortfeasors. Wynn was the only defendant and O'Connell bore the burden of  
7 apportioning her damages from her accident with her preexisting injuries and symptoms. These  
8 included O'Connell's degenerative disk disease, lumbar disk disease, preexisting back condition,  
9 right knee injury from a subsequent fall, arthritic and/or degenerative changes in her right knee as  
10 well as her preexisting health issues (fibromyalgia, IBS, anxiety, depression, Ehler Danlos and  
11 Marfan syndrome). (Mot at pgs. 22:18-24:6.) These preexisting conditions were all unrelated to  
12 O'Connell's fall at Wynn. Because O'Connell has not, and admittedly cannot, apportion her  
13 damages with these preexisting conditions, her damages should be reduced to zero.<sup>7</sup>

14 As shown, the law only permits a plaintiff to recover for the injuries and damage that a  
15 defendant's negligence *actually* caused. O'Connell's burden to conform her case to this mandate is  
16 particularly imperative considering her unique condition. As the Court will recall, Wynn's expert,  
17 Dr. Klausner, diagnosed O'Connell with "symptom magnification syndrome." As Dr. Klausner  
18 explained, O'Connell's "wide variety" of medical pathology and endless self-reporting of  
19 symptoms is motivated by a desire for a "secondary gain." In other words, O'Connell wants to get  
20 something out of being a patient other than to get better. Because the law forbids O'Connell from  
21 getting a (secondary) financial gain from Wynn for symptoms and conditions that were unrelated  
22 to her fall, O'Connell's failure to apportion cannot be excused.

23

24

25 <sup>7</sup> Authority also supports granting Wynn judgment as a matter of law on these grounds:  
26 "when the burden is on plaintiff to apportion damages between particular defendants and prior or  
27 subsequent injuries or conditions, the result of failure to carry the burden may be dismissal of  
28 plaintiff's case." *Reichert*, 840 A.2d at 944-945 (quoting *O'Brien (Newark) Cogeneration, Inc. v. Automatic Sprinkler Corp. of America*, 825 A.2d 524 (N.J. Super. 2003)).



LAWRENCE J. SEMENZA, III, P.C.  
10161 Park Rim Drive, Suite 150  
Las Vegas, Nevada 89145  
Telephone: (702) 835-6803

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28

**III. CONCLUSION**

As shown, O'Connell's legal defects infect every element of her claim for negligence against Wynn. Because O'Connell's Opposition only proves that she failed to prove constructive notice or meet her burden of showing causation and damages, Wynn is entitled to the relief it seeks.

DATED this 28th day of January, 2016.

LAWRENCE J. SEMENZA, III, P.C.

/s/ Lawrence J. Semenza, III  
Lawrence J. Semenza, III, Esq., Bar No. 7174  
Christopher D. Kircher, Esq., Bar No. 11176  
Jarrod L. Rickard, Esq., Bar No. 10203  
10161 Park Run Drive, Suite 150  
Las Vegas, Nevada 89145

*Attorneys for Defendant Wynn Las Vegas, LLC  
d/b/a Wynn Las Vegas*

LAWRENCE J. SEMENZA, III, P.C.  
10161 Park Rim Drive, Suite 150  
Las Vegas, Nevada 89145  
Telephone: (702) 835-6803

**CERTIFICATE OF SERVICE**

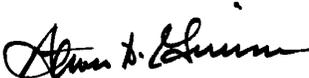
1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28

Pursuant to Nev. R. Civ. P. 5(b) and NEFCR 9, I certify that I am an employee of Lawrence J. Semenza, III, P.C., and that on this 28th day of January, 2016 I caused to be sent through electronic transmission via Wiznet's online system, a true copy of the foregoing **DEFENDANT WYNN LAS VEGAS, LLC'S REPLY IN SUPPORT OF RENEWED MOTION FOR JUDGMENT AS A MATTER OF LAW, OR, ALTERNATIVELY, MOTION FOR NEW TRIAL OR REMITTITUR** to the following registered e-mail addresses:

NETTLES LAW FIRM  
Christian Morris, christianmorris@nettleslawfirm.com  
Jenn Alexy, jenn@nettleslawfirm.com

*Attorneys for Plaintiff Yvonne O'Connell*

/s/ Olivia A. Kelly  
An Employee of Lawrence J. Semenza, III, P.C.

  
CLERK OF THE COURT

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28

**NOTC**  
Lawrence J. Semenza, III, Esq., Bar No. 7174  
Email: ljs@semenzalaw.com  
Christopher D. Kircher, Esq., Bar No. 11176  
Email: cdk@semenzalaw.com  
Jarrod L. Rickard, Esq., Bar No. 10203  
Email: jlr@semenzalaw.com  
LAWRENCE J. SEMENZA, III, P.C.  
10161 Park Run Drive, Suite 150  
Las Vegas, Nevada 89145  
Telephone: (702) 835-6803  
Facsimile: (702) 920-8669

*Attorneys for Defendant Wynn Las Vegas, LLC  
d/b/a Wynn Las Vegas*

**DISTRICT COURT  
CLARK COUNTY, NEVADA**

YVONNE O'CONNELL, an individual,  
  
Plaintiff,  
  
vs.  
  
WYNN LAS VEGAS, LLC, a Nevada  
Limited Liability Company, doing business as  
WYNN LAS VEGAS; DOES I through X;  
and ROE CORPORATIONS I through X,  
inclusive,  
  
Defendants.

Case No.: A-12-655992-C  
Dept. No.: V

**NOTICE OF RELATED  
AUTHORITIES IN SUPPORT OF  
DEFENDANT WYNN LAS VEGAS,  
LLC'S RENEWED MOTION FOR  
JUDGMENT AS A MATTER OF LAW,  
OR, ALTERNATIVELY, MOTION FOR  
NEW TRIAL OR REMITTITUR**

Attached hereto as Exhibit "1" are the related authorities being presented to the Court in anticipation of the hearing, currently set to be heard on March 4, 2016 at 8:30 a.m., on Defendant Wynn Las Vegas, LLC d/b/a Wynn Las Vegas' Renewed Motion for Judgment as a Matter of

///  
///  
///  
///  
///

LAWRENCE J. SEMENZA, III, P.C.  
10161 Park Run Drive, Suite 150  
Las Vegas, Nevada 89145  
Telephone: (702) 835-6803

LAWRENCE J. SEMENZA, III, P.C.  
10161 Park Run Drive, Suite 150  
Las Vegas, Nevada 89145  
Telephone: (702) 835-6803

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25  
26  
27  
28

Law, or, Alternatively, Motion for New Trial or Remittitur.

DATED this 3rd day of March, 2016.

LAWRENCE J. SEMENZA, III, P.C.

/s/ Lawrence J. Semenza, III  
Lawrence J. Semenza, III, Esq., Bar No. 7174  
Christopher D. Kircher, Esq., Bar No. 11176  
Jarrod L. Rickard, Esq., Bar No. 10203  
10161 Park Run Drive, Suite 150  
Las Vegas, Nevada 89145

*Attorneys for Defendant Wynn Las Vegas, LLC  
d/b/a Wynn Las Vegas*

LAWRENCE J. SEMENZA, III, P.C.  
10161 Park Rim Drive, Suite 150  
Las Vegas, Nevada 89145  
Telephone: (702) 835-6803

**CERTIFICATE OF SERVICE**

Pursuant to Nev. R. Civ. P. 5(b) and NEFCR 9, I certify that I am an employee of Lawrence J. Semenza, III, P.C., and that on this 3rd day of March, 2016 I caused to be sent through electronic transmission via Wiznet's online system, a true copy of the foregoing **NOTICE OF RELATED AUTHORITIES IN SUPPORT OF DEFENDANT WYNN LAS VEGAS, LLC'S RENEWED MOTION FOR JUDGMENT AS A MATTER OF LAW, OR, ALTERNATIVELY, MOTION FOR NEW TRIAL OR REMITTITUR** to the following registered e-mail addresses:

NETTLES LAW FIRM  
Christian Morris, Esq., christianmorris@nettleslawfirm.com  
Edward Wynder, Esq., Edward@nettleslawfirm.com  
Jenn Alexy, jenn@nettleslawfirm.com

*Attorneys for Plaintiff Yvonne O'Connell*

/s/ Olivia A. Kelly  
An Employee of Lawrence J. Semenza, III, P.C.

# **EXHIBIT 1**

# **EXHIBIT 1**

Rowe v. Munye

Supreme Court of Minnesota

August 18, 2005, Filed

A03-465

**Reporter**

702 N.W.2d 729; 2005 Minn. LEXIS 478

Cheryl Rowe, Appellant, vs. Mohamed Munye, Respondent, Employers Insurance Company/Dakota Fire Insurance Company. Defendants.

**Prior History:** [\*\*1] Court of Appeals. Office of Appellate Courts. LOWER COURT JUDGE: Hon. LaJune T. Lange.

*Rowe v. Munye*, 674 N.W.2d 761, 2004 Minn. App. LEXIS 162 (2004).

**Disposition:** Affirmed.

**Core Terms**

damages, aggravation, apportionment, preexisting injury, injuries, tortfeasor, burden of proof, jury instructions, cases, pre-existing, pre existing condition, shifting the burden, disability, apportioned, eggshell, situations, causes, combined, innocent, jointly, severally liable, tortious conduct, district court, misstates, harm to the plaintiff, court of appeals, sentence, neck, apportioning damages, indivisible injury

**Case Summary**

**Procedural Posture**

Plaintiff appealed the judgment from the Court of Appeals (Minnesota), which reversed the trial court's judgment in her favor in her personal injury suit against defendant driver and remanded the matter for a new trial.

**Overview**

The driver rear-ended a car driven by plaintiff, who sued the driver for negligence. She successfully

requested a Minn. Jury Instructions Civ. No. 91.40 instruction on aggravation, contending that her injuries from the accident aggravated injuries to her back that preexisted the accident. The driver successfully appealed. On review, the court found that there were three policies woven through Minnesota case law: (1) protecting the innocent plaintiff over the tortfeasor, ensuring that the defendant was responsible only for the damages that he caused, and (3) placing the burden on the party with the greater amount of information. The court then concluded that extending the rationales of *Matthews and Canada by Landy* to aggravation cases that involved only one defendant, as here, could tend to overcompensate plaintiffs. The court concluded that No. 91.40 blurred distinctions among a plaintiff with a preexisting injury, a plaintiff injured by joint and several tortfeasors, and the eggshell plaintiff doctrine. Because of this potential confusion, the court could not determine the impact of the erroneous instruction, therefore, the driver was entitled to a new trial on damages.

**Outcome**

The court affirmed the judgment from the court of appeals.

**LexisNexis® Headnotes**

Civil Procedure > ... > Jury Trials > Jury Instructions > General Overview

Civil Procedure > Appeals > Standards of Review > Abuse of Discretion

*HNI* The court reviews a district court's decision on jury instructions under an abuse of discretion

LAWRENCE SEMENZA

## Rowe v. Munye

standard. District courts generally have "considerable latitude" in choosing jury instructions. But a court errs if it gives a jury instruction that materially misstates the law.

Civil Procedure > ... > Jury Trials > Jury Instructions > General Overview

Evidence > Burdens of Proof > General Overview

Torts > Remedies > Damages > General Overview

Torts > Negligence > General Overview

**HN2** In a negligence action, the plaintiff generally has the burden of proving, by a preponderance of the evidence, damages caused by the defendant. The plaintiff must demonstrate with reasonable certainty the nature and probable duration of the injuries sustained.

Torts > Remedies > Damages > General Overview

**HN3** When an accident involves aggravation of preexisting injuries, the Supreme Court of Minnesota has required the defendant to pay only for the damages he or she caused over and above the consequences that would have occurred from the preexisting injury if the accident had not occurred.

Torts > Remedies > Damages > General Overview

**HN4** A person who has a preexisting disability is entitled to recover damages for an aggravation of that condition even though the particular consequences would not have followed absent his prior disability, recovery being limited, however, to the additional injury over and above the consequences which normally would have followed from the preexisting condition absent defendant's negligence.

Civil Procedure > ... > Defenses, Demurrers & Objections > Affirmative Defenses > Burdens of Proof

Evidence > Burdens of Proof > General Overview

Torts > Remedies > Damages > General Overview

**HN5** In aggravation cases, the burden of proof remains on the plaintiff because aggravation is not

an affirmative defense which shifts the burden to the defendant. Aggravation of a preexisting physical condition is a measure of damages, not a theory of liability, even if one puts the word "negligent" in front of the phrase. Thus, Minnesota case law is clear that the burden remains on the plaintiff in cases involving aggravation of a preexisting injury.

Civil Procedure > ... > Jury Trials > Jury Instructions > General Overview

**HN6** The use note to Minn. Jury Instructions Civ. No. 91.40 no longer claims that the instruction has a basis in Canada by Landy.

Torts > Remedies > Damages > General Overview

**HN7** In determining damages in personal injury cases, there are three policies woven through Minnesota case law: (1) the policy of protecting the innocent plaintiff over the tortfeasor, (2) the policy of ensuring that the defendant is responsible only for the damages that he or she caused, and (3) the policy of placing the burden on the party with the greater amount of information.

Torts > Remedies > Damages > General Overview

Torts > Procedural Matters > Multiple Defendants > Joint & Several Liability

**HN8** Extending the rationales of Mathews and Canada by Landy to aggravation cases that involve only one defendant could have the tendency to overcompensate the plaintiff. A critical fact of both Mathews and Canada by Landy was that there were multiple defendants who were jointly and severally liable for 100 percent of the harm. Jointly and severally liable defendants already bear the risk of failure of proof because, if they are not able to prove that the damages can be apportioned, they are each liable for all of the damages.

Torts > Remedies > Damages > General Overview

Torts > Procedural Matters > Multiple Defendants > Joint & Several Liability

**HN9** In a case involving aggravation of a preexisting injury, the plaintiff is likely to have more knowledge

LAWRENCE SEMENZA

than the defendant of the extent of the preexisting injury. But, where there are multiple tortfeasors and injuries that are closely related in time, the plaintiff and the defendant will start at approximately the same point of knowledge. In the former circumstances, to require the defendant to separate the new injury from the preexisting injury improperly places the burden on the party with the lesser amount of information and again might have the tendency to overcompensate the plaintiff.

Evidence > Burdens of Proof > General Overview

Torts > Remedies > Damages > General Overview

***HNI10*** The eggshell plaintiff doctrine states that where a tort is committed, and injury may reasonably be anticipated, the wrongdoer is liable for the proximate results of that injury, although the consequences are more serious than they would have been, had the injured person been in perfect health. The eggshell plaintiff doctrine is not a mechanism to shift the burden of proof to the defendant; rather, it makes the defendant responsible for all damages that the defendant legally caused even if the plaintiff was more susceptible to injury because of a preexisting condition or injury. Under this doctrine, the eggshell plaintiff still has to prove the nature and probable duration of the injuries sustained.

Civil Procedure > ... > Jury Trials > Jury Instructions > General Overview

Torts > Remedies > Damages > General Overview

***HNI11*** The Minnesota Supreme Court recognizes that it is conceivable that a person could have both an injury that involves aggravation of a preexisting injury and an injury that was more severe because the plaintiff was more susceptible to injury.

Torts > Remedies > Damages > General Overview

***HNI12*** A defendant should be responsible for the harm that the defendant caused even if the harm is more severe because the plaintiff is more susceptible to injury, the eggshell plaintiff doctrine. But it does not follow, in a case involving aggravation of a preexisting injury, that a defendant should also pay

for the preexisting injury.

Civil Procedure > ... > Jury Trials > Jury Instructions > General Overview

Torts > Remedies > Damages > General Overview

***HNI13*** A plaintiff should not be undercompensated when a jury has difficulty separating the plaintiff's injuries caused by the defendant from her preexisting injuries, but Minn. Jury Instructions Civ. No. 91.40 is not the proper solution. Minn. Jury Instructions Civ. No. 91.40 tries to do too much by casting a wider net than just those cases where apportionment is not possible.

Civil Procedure > ... > Jury Trials > Jury Instructions > General Overview

Torts > Remedies > Damages > General Overview

***HNI14*** When confusing or conflicting testimony, jury indecision, or juror disagreement could lead to the jury's inability to separate damages, rather than placing all uncertainty on the defendant, the better option is for the jury to make a rough apportionment so that the plaintiff receives fair compensation for her injuries.

Civil Procedure > ... > Jury Trials > Jury Instructions > General Overview

Evidence > Burdens of Proof > General Overview

Torts > Remedies > Damages > General Overview

***HNI15*** Minn. Jury Instructions Civ. No. 91.40, as presently written, misstates Minnesota law on the defendant's burden of proof in a case involving one defendant and aggravation of the plaintiff's preexisting injury or condition.

Civil Procedure > ... > Jury Trials > Jury Instructions > General Overview

Civil Procedure > Trials > Jury Trials > Province of Court & Jury

Criminal Law & Procedure > Juries & Jurors > Province of Court & Jury > Legal Issues

Torts > Remedies > Damages > General Overview

## Rowe v. Munye

***HN16*** There is another potential danger in Minn. Jury Instructions Civ. No. 91.40. The third sentence instructs the jury, "if you cannot separate damages caused by the preexisting disability or medical condition from those caused by the accident, then (defendant) is liable for all of the damages." In instructing the jury to determine whether the damages can be apportioned, No. 91.40 improperly usurps the domain of the judge. Whether the injury is capable of apportionment is a question of law. Once the trial court finds that the harm can be apportioned, the question of actual apportionment is a question of fact for the jury.

Civil Procedure > ... > Jury Trials > Jury Instructions > General Overview

Civil Procedure > Judgments > Relief From Judgments > Motions for New Trials

***HN17*** A complainant will not receive a new trial for errors in jury instructions unless the error was prejudicial.

Civil Procedure > ... > Jury Trials > Jury Instructions > General Overview

Civil Procedure > Judgments > Relief From Judgments > Motions for New Trials

Civil Procedure > Appeals > Standards of Review > General Overview

***HN18*** In determining whether erroneous instructions resulted in prejudice, the Minnesota Supreme Court must construe the instructions as a whole from the standpoint of the total impact on the jury. The court will, however, give the complainant the benefit of the doubt by granting the complainant a new trial if the effect of the erroneous instruction cannot be determined.

### Syllabus

CIVJIG 91.40, which instructs the jury to find the defendant liable for all damages when the jury is unable to apportion the plaintiff's injuries between the injuries caused by the defendant and the plaintiff's preexisting injuries, misstates Minnesota

law; therefore, the district court erred when it instructed the jury using CIVJIG 91.40.

Because we cannot determine the prejudice to the defendant as a result of the district court erroneously instructing the jury using CIVJIG 91.40, the defendant is entitled to a new trial on damages.

**Counsel:** FOR APPELLANT: Michael D. Tewksbury, Darin S. Wieneke, Tewksbury, Kerfeld, Zimmer, Minneapolis, MN.

FOR RESPONDENT: Terrence R. Peterson, Corrine L. Evenson & Associates, St. Paul, MN.

FOR AMICUS CURIAE MN DEFENSE LAWYERS ASS'N: William M. Hart, Damon L. Highly, Meagher & Geer, PLLP, Minneapolis, MN.

**Judges:** Anderson, Paul H., J. Concurrence, Anderson, Russell A., J. Dissenting, Meyer and Page, JJ. Took no part, Blatz, C.J.

**Opinion by:** Anderson, Paul H.

### Opinion

[\*732] Heard, considered, and decided by the court en banc.

ANDERSON, Paul H., Justice.

In [\*\*2] the case before us, we must determine whether using CIVJIG 91.40 to instruct a jury on aggravation of a preexisting injury or condition improperly shifts to the defendant the burden of apportioning a plaintiff's automobile accident injuries and her preexisting injuries. The subject of this action is an automobile accident that occurred when a vehicle driven by Mohamed Munye rear-ended Cheryl Rowe's vehicle. Claiming that she suffered injuries from this accident, Rowe sued Munye for negligence. At trial, Rowe requested CIVJIG 91.40 to instruct the jury on aggravation because she claims her injuries from the accident aggravated injuries that preexisted the accident. Munye objected, contending that CIVJIG 91.40 misstates Minnesota law and impermissibly shifts

LAWRENCE SEMENZA

the burden of proof from Rowe to him. The Hennepin County District Court granted Rowe's request and included CIVJIG 91.40 in its instructions to the jury. The jury then awarded Rowe damages for medical expenses, pain, disability, and emotional distress. Munye moved for [\*733] a new trial, arguing that CIVJIG 91.40 was an improper and prejudicial instruction. The court denied Munye's motion and he appealed. The Minnesota Court of Appeals [\*3] reversed and remanded for a new trial on damages. *Rowe v. Munye*, 674 N.W.2d 761 (Minn. App. 2004). We affirm the court of appeals.

On November 21, 1999, as appellant Cheryl Rowe was making a left turn, respondent Mohamed Munye hit her vehicle from behind with his car. Munye initially claimed that he hit Rowe only because an unidentified vehicle pushed him into Rowe's car. Rowe claimed that she suffered neck and shoulder injuries from this accident and sued Munye for negligence. Because Munye asserted that the unidentified vehicle caused the accident, Rowe also initially sued her insurance company, Employers Mutual Insurance Company/Dakota Fire Insurance Company, under the unidentified/uninsured driver terms of her policy. The district court subsequently dismissed Munye's defense with prejudice when Munye repeatedly failed to cooperate with court instructions and discovery orders. Munye eventually conceded that he "bore complete and undisputed liability" for the accident. Thus, the only issue left for the jury to decide was the issue of damages.

At trial, Rowe testified about the accident and her resulting injuries. She testified that immediately after the accident, [\*\*4] she had a headache and a sore neck, which continued to worsen. Rowe also claimed that as a result of the accident she developed a persistent numbness in her arm and hand. She testified that chiropractic treatment from Dr. Kelly Sheehan has provided some relief from her symptoms. An MRI scan taken in April 2000 showed a herniated disc in her neck. In June 2000, neurologist Dr. Ronald Tarrel examined Rowe and told her that surgery was not necessary, but that she

could continue the chiropractic treatments. Rowe continued treatments with Dr. Sheehan about once a month.

Dr. Sheehan testified that he believes Rowe suffers from permanent injuries to her neck and upper back because of the accident and will need continuing supportive care at an annual cost of approximately \$ 1,950. He testified that while some of Rowe's x-rays show a preexisting degenerative joint disease, her back problems before the accident would not have been permanent. He did testify, however, that Rowe would have probably needed continued "maintenance" care based on her pre-accident injuries. Dr. Sheehan concluded that Rowe's injuries were both caused by and aggravated by the accident with Munye.

Neurologist Dr. Irman [\*\*5] Altafullah, who independently examined Rowe on February 19, 2002, testified for Munye. Dr. Altafullah stated that he believes the accident did not cause Rowe to suffer from either a permanent injury or a permanent aggravation of a preexisting injury and that her degenerative back changes had developed over a long period of time. He did say, however, that he believes that the accident might have caused Rowe to suffer temporary aggravating injuries. He based his opinion on the nature of the accident, Rowe's symptoms and improvement over time, and his examination, which, he said, did not reveal any objective findings of permanent injury.

Rowe's preexisting injuries involved back, shoulder, and neck pain and headaches. For about 20 years before the accident with Munye, Rowe had periodically received chiropractic care for chronic neck and back discomfort. Her most recent visit to Dr. Sheehan was just a few days before the accident. In 1975, Rowe had been in a car accident, in which she [\*734] was thrown against the windshield and broke two of her teeth. She also fell off a motorcycle in 1965. Rowe stated, however, that she suffered no lingering injuries from either of those earlier accidents. [\*\*6] Despite her previous medical treatment for her back and neck, she testified that for a couple of weeks before the accident with Munye

occurred, she had "felt really great" and "better than [she] had in a long time."

Rowe also testified that her injuries from the accident with Munye have caused her to limit her involvement in activities and that she believes her life is more limited than it was before the accident. She claimed that, since the accident, she tires more quickly and has had to significantly curtail her volunteer work. Munye tried to show that Rowe's injuries did not limit her activities and he attempted to prove that Rowe's injuries were not severe because the impact from the accident was only a jolt and it did not cause her to hit anything inside her car. Rowe requested \$ 79,000 in damages: \$ 6,000 for past medical expenses; \$ 15,000 for past pain, disability, and emotional distress; \$ 52,000 for future pain, disability, and emotional distress; and \$ 6,000 for future medical expenses.

Rowe requested CIVJIG 91.40 because she claimed that the accident aggravated her previous back and neck problems. 4A Minn. Dist. Judges Ass'n, *Minnesota Practice, Jury Instruction* [\*\*7] *Guides--Civil*, CIVJIG 91.40 (4th ed. 1999 & Supp. 2005).<sup>1</sup> She did not claim that her aggravated injuries were not apportionable from her preexisting injuries. Munye did not submit any proposed jury instructions, but just before jury deliberations, he objected to Rowe's request for CIVJIG 91.40, stating that he believed the instruction misstates Minnesota law. Munye argued that the instruction's third sentence impermissibly shifts the burden of proving Rowe's injuries to him. Instead of CIVJIG 91.40, Munye requested that the court give the now replaced 1986 CIVJIG 163 to the jury because the former instruction did not impermissibly shift the burden of proof to the defendant. 4 Minn. Dist. Judges Ass'n, *Minnesota Practice, Jury Instruction Guides--Civil*, CIVJIG 163 (3d ed. 1986). CIVJIG 163 was the jury instruction on aggravation from the

Third Edition of the civil jury instruction guide and was replaced by CIVJIG 91.40 in the Fourth Edition.

[\*\*8] The district court granted Rowe's request and instructed the jury using the exact language of CIVJIG 91.40, only adding Rowe's and Munye's names. The court's instructions on aggravation read as follows:

There is evidence that Cheryl Rowe had a pre-existing disability or medical condition at the time of the accident.

Mohamed Munye is liable only for any damages that you find to be directly caused by the accident.

If you cannot separate damages caused by the pre-existing disability or medical condition from those caused by the accident, then Mohamed Munye is liable for all of the damages.

[\*735] The jury found that Rowe had sustained a permanent injury and a 60-day disability as a result of the accident, but not medical expenses in excess of \$ 4,000. It awarded her \$ 24,500: \$ 7,500 for past pain, disability, and emotional distress; \$ 13,000 for future pain, disability, and emotional distress; and \$ 4,000 for future health care costs and expenses. On November 14, 2002, the district court entered judgment for Rowe.

Munye moved for a new trial, claiming that the district court erred when it gave CIVJIG 91.40 because the instruction caused him prejudice. He objected to [\*\*9] CIVJIG 91.40, arguing that it (1) misstates Minnesota law pursuant to a court of appeals decision, *Blatz v. Allina Health Sys.*, 622 N.W.2d 376 (Minn. App. 2001), rev. denied 2001 Minn. LEXIS 323, (Minn. May 16, 2001); and (2) unfairly prejudices his right to a fair trial by

<sup>1</sup>The *Jury Instruction Guides--Civil* is a volume of civil jury instructions that have been discussed and reviewed by a group of approximately 20 trial judges and published under the guidance of the Minnesota District Judges' Association. The First Edition was published in 1963, the Second in 1974, the Third in 1986, and the

Fourth in 1999. The jury instruction guides have been created so that trial judges have an available resource, written in language understandable by lay juries, to instruct juries on the substantive law. The guide, however, explicitly states that it is only a guide and that judges should not rely on it as their exclusive source for substantive law.

Rowe v. Munye

impermissibly shifting to him the burden of proving apportionment of damages. The court denied Munye's motions and he appealed.

The court of appeals reversed the district court, concluding that CIVJIG 91.40 "impermissibly imposes on an at-fault defendant the burden of proving that he did *not* cause the portion of plaintiff's damages attributable to a pre-existing disability or condition." Rowe, 674 N.W.2d at 767-68. The court went on to conclude that it could not determine whether the erroneous instruction influenced the jury in the award of damages. Id. at 770. Therefore, the court of appeals remanded for a new trial, but limited the scope of the trial to a determination of the amount of damages that Rowe sustained from the accident over and above the damages that normally would have followed from her preexisting condition. Id.

Rowe appeals to our court, contending that [\*\*10] CIVJIG 91.40 is appropriate because it clearly and accurately states Minnesota law and ensures consistent jury instructions. Alternatively, she contends that CIVJIG 91.40 did not prejudice Munye because the jury appropriately separated the preexisting injury from the aggravation of that injury. Munye requests that we affirm the court of appeals' decision to grant him a new trial on damages. He also requests that we conclude that CIVJIG 91.40 constitutes prejudicial error when given to the jury in a case with one liable defendant and a plaintiff who asserts aggravation of a preexisting injury.

I.

**HN1** We review a district court's decision on jury instructions under an abuse of discretion standard. Hilligoss v. Cargill, Inc., 649 N.W.2d 142, 147 (Minn., 2002). District courts generally have "considerable latitude" in choosing jury instructions. Morlock v. St. Paul Guardian Ins. Co., 650 N.W.2d 154, 159 (Minn., 2002). But a court errs if it gives a jury instruction that materially misstates the law. Stue v. Kuhman, 622 N.W.2d 552, 556 (Minn., 2001).

We begin our analysis with a brief summary of our

case law on the burden of proof and aggravation [\*\*11] of preexisting injuries. **HN2** In a negligence action, the plaintiff generally has the burden of proving, by a preponderance of the evidence, damages caused by the defendant. Canada by Landy v. McCarthy, 567 N.W.2d 496, 507 (Minn., 1997); see also 4A Minn. Dist. Judges Ass'n, *Minnesota Practice, Jury Instruction Guides--Civil*, CIVJIG 90.15 (4th ed. 1999) ("A party asking for damages must prove the nature, extent, duration, and consequences of his or her (injury) (harm)."). The plaintiff must demonstrate with reasonable certainty the nature and probable duration of the injuries sustained. Canada by Landy, 567 N.W.2d at 507.

**HN3** [\*\*736] When an accident involves aggravation of preexisting injuries, we have required the defendant to pay only for the damages he or she caused over and above the consequences that would have occurred from the preexisting injury if the accident had not occurred. See, e.g., Nelson v. Twin City Motor Bus Co., 239 Minn. 276, 280, 58 N.W.2d 561, 563 (1953). In Schore v. Mueller, we said:

Our rule is that **HN4** a person who has a preexisting disability is entitled to recover damages for an aggravation of that condition [\*\*12] even though the particular consequences would not have followed absent his prior disability, recovery being limited, however, to the additional injury over and above the consequences which normally would have followed from the preexisting condition absent defendant's negligence.

290 Minn. 186, 189, 186 N.W.2d 699, 701 (1971).

**HN5** In aggravation cases, we have also indicated that the burden of proof remains on the plaintiff because aggravation is not an affirmative defense which shifts the burden to the defendant. See Leubner v. Sterner, 493 N.W.2d 119, 122 (Minn., 1992). We have said, "aggravation of a preexisting physical condition' is a measure of damages, not a theory of liability, even if one puts the word 'negligent' in front of the phrase." Id. Thus, our case

LAWRENCE SEMENZA

law is clear that the burden remains on the plaintiff in cases involving aggravation of a preexisting injury.

A limited situation where we have shifted the burden to the defendant involves the single indivisible injury rule set forth in *Mathews v. Mills*, 288 Minn. 16, 178 N.W.2d 841 (1970). In *Mathews*, we said that multiple defendants are jointly and severally [\*\*13] liable when they, through independent consecutive acts of negligence closely related in time, cause indivisible injuries to the plaintiff. *Id.* at 20-21, 178 N.W.2d at 844. In *Mathews*, the plaintiff was injured in a highway chain collision involving multiple defendants. *Id.* at 18-19, 178 N.W.2d at 842-43. We held that where the tortious conduct of two or more actors has combined to bring about harm to the plaintiff, and one or more of the defendants seeks to limit his or her liability by claiming that the harm is capable of apportionment, the burden of proving the apportionment is on the defendant(s). *Id.* at 22, 178 N.W.2d at 845. We recently applied *Mathews* in *Canada by Landy*, where we placed the burden of proving apportionment on a jointly and severally liable landlord who caused lead poisoning injuries to a child. *Canada by Landy*, 567 N.W.2d at 507-08. Our holdings in *Mathews* and *Canada by Landy* are consistent with the Restatement (Second) of Torts, which only shifts the burden of proof to the defendant in situations that involve the combined tortious conduct of two or more actors who are seeking [\*\*14] to limit their liability for the harm they have caused the plaintiff. <sup>2</sup> *Restatement (Second) of Torts* § 433B (1965); [\*\*737] see also *Marlock*, 650 N.W.2d at 165.

[\*\*15] It is within this contextual framework that

<sup>2</sup> *Restatement (Second) of Torts* § 433B (1965) provides:

- (1) Except as stated in Subsections (2) and (3), the burden of proof that the tortious conduct of the defendant has caused the harm to the plaintiff is upon the plaintiff.
- (2) Where the tortious conduct of two or more actors has combined to bring about harm to the plaintiff, and one or more of the actors seeks to limit his liability on the ground that the

we need to examine CIVJIG 91.40. CIVJIG 91.40 is designed to be given in cases involving aggravation of preexisting injuries. It reads:

There is evidence that (plaintiff) had a pre-existing disability or medical condition at the time of the accident.

(Defendant) is liable only for any damages that you find to be directly caused by the accident.

*[If you cannot separate damages caused by the pre-existing disability or medical condition from those caused by the accident, then (defendant) is liable for all of the damages.]*

CIVJIG 91.40 (emphasis added). The parties disagree on whether the instruction's third sentence misstates Minnesota law because it shifts the burden of separating damages to the defendant. The third sentence instructs the jury to find the defendant liable for all damages when the jury is unable to apportion the plaintiff's injuries between the injuries caused by the defendant and the plaintiff's preexisting injuries.

Because Munye believes the third sentence of CIVJIG 91.40 misstates Minnesota law, he requested that the district court instruct the jury using the Third Edition's instruction [\*\*16] on aggravation, CIVJIG 163, which reads:

A person who has a defect or disability at the time of an accident is nevertheless entitled to damages for any aggravation of such pre-existing condition, even though the particular results would not have followed if the injured person had not been subject to such pre-existing condition. Damages are limited, however, to

harm is capable of apportionment among them, the burden of proof as to the apportionment is upon each such actor.

(3) Where the conduct of two or more actors is tortious, and it is proved that harm has been caused to the plaintiff by only one of them, but there is uncertainty as to which one has caused it, the burden is upon each such actor to prove that he has not caused the harm.

those results which are over and above those which normally followed from the pre-existing condition, had there been no accident.

4 Minn. Dist. Judges Ass'n, *Minnesota Practice, Jury Instruction Guides--Civil*, CIVJIG 163 (3d ed. 1986). We have previously cited CIVJIG 163 as a proper statement of Minnesota law. Laudimer, 493 N.W.2d at 122, CIVJIG 91.40 and CIVJIG 163 conflict to the extent that CIVJIG 91.40 places the burden to apportion the damages on the defendant. CIVJIG 163 does not provide any explicit default rule when the jury cannot apportion damages; thus, under CIVJIG 163, the burden of proof remains on the plaintiff.

We previously looked at CIVJIG 91.40 in *Morlock*, when we determined that the district court erred when it gave CIVJIG 91.40 to the jury because neither party's theory [\*\*17] of the case required the jury to distinguish between a preexisting condition and any aggravation caused by the defendant's negligence. 650 N.W.2d at 161. The plaintiff had contended that a car accident caused all of his injuries and the defendant argued that the accident caused none of the plaintiff's ongoing injuries. Id. at 158-58. We therefore did not decide whether CIVJIG 91.40 misstated Minnesota law, but we suggested that "it may be possible that CIVJIG 91.40 could be inappropriate in a situation where a plaintiff is seeking both 'new' damages and damages for aggravation of an admitted to preexisting condition." Id. at 161-62. In this case, Rowe's theory is that she was injured in the November 1999 accident with Munye and that these injuries aggravated her preexisting back problems. Unlike *Morlock*, Rowe's theory requires the jury to distinguish between new and preexisting injuries; therefore, we now must decide whether CIVJIG 91.40 is a correct statement of law.

[\*738] Rowe argues that CIVJIG 91.40 is a better statement of law than CIVJIG 163 because "it ensures that parties support their theories and/or defenses." She claims that [\*\*18] CIVJIG 91.40 still requires the plaintiff to satisfy her burden of proof,

but it "does not allow the defendant to simply muddy the issues and/or confuse the jury in hope of preventing a recovery." Rowe asserts that the burden for the failure to prove damages should not fall on the innocent plaintiff, but rather on the at-fault defendant. She maintains that the underlying rationale of CIVJIG 91.40 should not be limited to cases where multiple tortfeasors are jointly and severally liable; rather, the reasoning of *Mathews* and *Canada by Landy* should be extended to include the situation before us. In those two cases involving jointly and severally liable tortfeasors, we placed the burden on the defendant to prove apportionment of damages. Rowe asserts that the standard for the jury should be the same whether the accident involved jointly and severally liable tortfeasors or whether it involved a single tortfeasor and an innocent cause, such as a preexisting injury. She claims that there is no basis or justification for the different standards.

Munye, however, argues that CIVJIG 91.40 misstates Minnesota law because it erroneously combines joint and several liability rules with [\*\*19] aggravation of preexisting injury rules and improperly shifts the burden of proving damages from the plaintiff (Rowe) to the defendant (Munye). He claims that Minnesota law requires that a plaintiff who asserts aggravation of a preexisting injury must prove that the defendant caused damage over and above the preexisting injury and that CIVJIG 91.40 "completely erases the plaintiff's burden of proof in aggravation cases by shifting that burden to the defendant."

Munye also claims that Minnesota law has never shifted the burden of proof to the defendant in cases involving a single defendant who caused aggravation of a preexisting injury, as is the case here. He states that only one exception allows the burden of proof to be shifted from the plaintiff to the defendant. For this exception, Munye relies on the court of appeals decision in *Blatz* for two requirements: (1) joint and several tortfeasors, and (2) single indivisible damages. See 622 N.W.2d at 390. He contends that *Blatz* was correctly decided and asserts that the policy reason for this exception-

-that the plaintiff should not be prejudiced for failing to know the precise apportionment of damages caused [\*\*20] by multiple tortfeasors—is not present in aggravated injury cases. Moreover, he claims that in an aggravated injury case, the plaintiff is in the best position to know the extent of the preexisting injuries and the degree of aggravation. We agree that our case law supports Munye's position.

In cases where the jury cannot apportion the plaintiff's new injuries from the plaintiff's preexisting injuries, CIVJIG 91.40 shifts the burden of proving the extent of the new injuries to the defendant. Thus far, we have shifted the burden to the defendant only in cases involving multiple tortfeasors who were jointly and severally responsible for a single injury to the plaintiff. See *Mathews*, 288 Minn. at 21, 178 N.W.2d at 844; *Canada by Landy*, 367 N.W.2d at 507-08. The case before us today, however, does not trigger the single indivisible injury rule set forth in *Mathews*. Here, only one defendant is involved and the injuries were not closely related in time.

We do not agree with the assertion that CIVJIG 91.40 finds its basis for support in *Canada by Landy*, an application of the [\*\*739] rule in *Mathews*.<sup>3</sup> In *Canada by Landy*, a child had suffered repeated [\*\*21] lead poisoning at multiple dwellings owned by different defendants. 367 N.W.2d at 499. The appellant/defendant in *Canada by Landy* had been negligent in performing lead abatement cleanup. *Id.* at 508. We held that, when the district court determined that the child's lead poisoning injuries could be divided between two different points in time, the defendant had the burden to prove that his acts did not cause the plaintiff's injuries. *Id.* at 507-08. In reaching our decision, we followed *Mathews*, and placed on the defendant, who was

jointly and severally liable for the damages, the burden of proving that the plaintiff's injuries could be apportioned. *Id.* We further noted that, under "the facts of this case," the defendant also had the burden of apportioning damages related to aggravation of the child's preexisting injuries. *Id.* at 508. To the extent that Rowe reads *Canada by Landy* to place the burden of proof on the defendant in *all* cases involving aggravation of a preexisting injury, her reading is too broad. Thus, for us to conclude that CIVJIG 91.40 is an appropriate statement of the law in this case, [\*\*22] we would need to extend the rationale of *Mathews* and *Canada by Landy* to all cases involving aggravation where the jury needs to apportion the plaintiff's injuries.

[\*\*23] If we were to extend the law to follow Rowe's arguments, Minnesota courts and juries would no longer need to distinguish between aggravation of a preexisting injury and the single indivisible injury rule with multiple tortfeasors. In each of these cases, the defendant would have the burden to prove that he or she had not caused all of the damages to the plaintiff. Essentially, we would "let the tie go to the plaintiff" to ensure that the plaintiff is not undercompensated and we would treat a plaintiff with preexisting injuries the same as a plaintiff who is injured by jointly and severally liable tortfeasors.

But treating the plaintiffs the same in these situations ignores differences that become important when viewed in light of *HN7* three policies woven through our case law: (1) the policy of protecting the innocent plaintiff over the tortfeasor, *Mathews*, 288 Minn. at 22, 178 N.W.2d at 845; (2) the policy of ensuring that the defendant is responsible only for the damages that he or she caused, *Leubner*, 493 N.W.2d at 122; and (3) the policy of placing the

<sup>3</sup> *HN6* The use note to CIVJIG 91.40 no longer claims that the instruction has a basis in *Canada by Landy*. Although we declined to decide the correctness of CIVJIG 91.40 in *Morlock*, the Committee on Jury Instruction Guides subsequently modified CIVJIG 91.40 and rewrote the accompanying use note. See 4A Minnesota District Judges Association, *Minnesota Practice, Jury Instruction Guides—Civil*, CIVJIG 91.40 (4th ed. Supp. 2005). It appears that the committee

surrounded the last sentence of CIVJIG 91.40 with brackets to reflect the fact that we had not definitively decided the issue of burden of proof in cases where there is no basis for apportionment and because the court of appeals had determined that the third sentence of CIVJIG 91.40 misstates Minnesota law. See *id.* Previously, the use note stated that "the burden of apportioning damages appears to be with the defendant." The basis cited for this earlier language was our decision in *Canada by Landy*, 367 N.W.2d at 496. See CIVJIG 91.40.

burden on the party with the greater amount of information, Morlock, 630 N.W.2d at 162; [\*24] see also Mathews, 288 Minn. at 24, 178 N.W.2d at 846. Placing the burden on the defendant in all situations where the jury is unable to separate the damages would further the first policy, but would disregard the other two.

We conclude that *HN8* extending the rationales of *Mathews* and *Canada by Landy* to aggravation cases that involve only one defendant could have the tendency to overcompensate [\*740] the plaintiff. A critical fact of both *Mathews* and *Canada by Landy* was that there were multiple defendants who were jointly and severally liable for 100% of the harm. Jointly and severally liable defendants already bear the risk of failure of proof because, if they are not able to prove that the damages can be apportioned, they are each liable for all of the damages. See Dan B. Dobbs, *The Law of Torts* § 170 at 412-14 (2000). The single defendant does not bear the same risk in an aggravation case, where the defendant is liable only for the damages that he or she caused. Schore, 299 Minn. at 189, 186 N.W.2d at 701.

Placing the burden of apportionment on the plaintiff when multiple defendants are jointly and severally liable would serve no [\*225] purpose because in that situation, the defendants are jointly liable for 100% of the harm and are only trying to reduce their individual liability relative to other defendants. In a case of a single defendant and aggravation of a

preexisting injury, however, the allocation must be between the defendant and the plaintiff. See Mayer v. N. Arundel Hosp. Ass'n, 145 Md. App. 235, 802 A.2d 483, 494 (Md. Ct. Spec. App. 2002). Because there is no presumption that the defendant caused 100% of the plaintiff's damage, shifting the burden to the defendant could force the defendant to pay for damages he did not cause. Thus, CIVJIG 91.40 is not the next logical step after *Canada by Landy* because different concepts are involved.<sup>4</sup>

[\*26] Additionally, *HN9* in a case involving aggravation of a preexisting injury, the plaintiff is likely to have more knowledge than the defendant of the extent of the preexisting injury. But, where there are multiple tortfeasors and injuries that are closely related in time, the plaintiff and the defendant will start at approximately the same point of knowledge. We conclude that, in the former circumstances, to require the defendant to separate the new injury from the preexisting injury improperly places the burden on the party with the lesser amount of information and again might have the tendency to overcompensate the plaintiff.

The dissent claims support for its argument that the burden of proof should be shifted to the defendant under CIVJIG 91.40 by using cases involving the eggshell plaintiff doctrine. See, e.g., Walbers v. Finley Hosp., 673 N.W.2d 728 (Iowa 2003).<sup>5</sup> [\*28] But the eggshell plaintiff [\*741] doctrine and CIVJIG 91.40, which shifts the burden to the

<sup>4</sup> It appears that the dissent misreads *Restatement (Second) of Torts* § 132, *comment d*, in stating that the Restatement shifts the burden or that the majority concedes any shifting of the burden to the defendant in single-defendant aggravation situations. Comment d provides the policy reason for shifting the burden to defendants when "two or more actors" are involved in the tortious conduct. See *id.*; see also Engula v. The Minn. Amal. Co. Inc., 343 N.W.2d 839, 844 (Iowa 1994) (discussing the inapplicability of § 433B to situations involving only one tortfeasor). Moreover, the dissent's interpretation that § 433B (2) applies to situations involving a single tortfeasor and aggravation of preexisting injuries would lead to odd results because, in order to fulfill the "two or more actors" requirement that is explicit in § 433B (2), the burden of proof could be shifted to the defendant who caused the aggravation only where the preexisting injury was caused by a second tortfeasor. But not all preexisting injuries will have been caused by a second tortfeasor. The dissent's reading would therefore

allow the defendant to be "given a break" in situations where the preexisting injury did not involve a second tortfeasor. Thus, the most logical and consistent reading of comment d is as an application of the *Mathews* single indivisible injury rule involving multiple defendants who are jointly and severally liable.

<sup>5</sup> Although there is support for the dissent's position in case law from other jurisdictions, the dissent overstates that support. First, the dissent overstates the authority by saying that "Minnesota chooses a path rejected by every court but Iowa and Maryland." Some states have not decided the issue; courts cannot reject what they have not decided. Second, the dissent has overstated the degree of support for its position in the cases it cites. For example, the Supreme Court of Hawaii determined that the jury should make a rough apportionment of damages and did not place all the responsibility on the defendant. See Munro v. Lopez, 77 Haw. 282, 802 P.2d 343, 363 (Iowa 1991). Moreover, the Supreme Court of Alaska stated that it would only place

defendant, involve distinguishable concepts.<sup>6</sup> *HNI0* The eggshell plaintiff doctrine states that "where a tort is committed, and injury may reasonably be anticipated, the wrongdoer is liable for the proximate results of [\*\*27] that injury, although the consequences are more serious than they would have been, had the injured person been in perfect health." *Ross v. Great N. Ry. Co.*, 101 Minn. 122, 125, 111 N.W. 951, 953 (1907). The eggshell plaintiff doctrine is not a mechanism to shift the burden of proof to the defendant; rather, it makes the defendant responsible for all damages that the defendant legally caused even if the plaintiff was more susceptible to injury because of a preexisting condition or injury. Under this doctrine, the eggshell plaintiff still has to prove the nature and probable duration of the injuries sustained. Cf. *Canada by Landy*, 567 N.W.2d at 507. We note that other courts also recognize that the two concepts are different. Iowa recognizes the eggshell plaintiff doctrine, but does not shift the burden of proving apportionment to the single defendant in injury aggravation cases. See *Waits v. United Fire & Cas. Co.*, 572 N.W.2d 565, 577 (Iowa 1997); *Fogola v. Des Moines Brev. O-Mat, Inc.*, 543 N.W.2d 889, 893-94 (Iowa 1996). Our decision today in no way changes our case law on the eggshell plaintiff doctrine.

*HNI1* We recognize that it is conceivable that a person could have both an injury that involves aggravation of a preexisting injury and an injury that was more severe because the plaintiff was more susceptible to injury.<sup>7</sup> In fact, this was the case in

the entire burden on the defendant upon a showing of "compelling injustice" to the plaintiff because it is such an "extreme measure" to place the burden on the defendant. *LaMaureau v. Tatum Ocean Trailer Express, Inc.*, 632 P.2d 539, 545 (Alaska 1981). In *LaMaureau*, the court did not find that a compelling injustice had occurred and therefore did not place the burden on the defendant in that case. *Id.*

<sup>6</sup>We note that while some courts have combined discussions of the eggshell plaintiff doctrine with shifting the burden of proving apportionment to the defendant when apportionment between new injuries and a preexisting condition is not possible, see, e.g., *Newbury v. Fogel*, 151 Colo. 529, 379 P.2d 811, 813 (Colo. 1963), at least one court has also placed the burden on the plaintiff to prove that the apportionment is impossible. See *McDonald v. United Airlines, Inc.*,

*Waits*, where the Iowa Supreme Court held that a jury could receive instructions on both the eggshell plaintiff doctrine and on aggravation of a preexisting injury. 572 N.W.2d at 578. But, in recognizing the difference between the concepts, the Iowa court properly required that the jury be provided [\*\*29] additional guidance on how to [\*742] interpret both instructions. *Id.* *Waits* illustrates that the eggshell plaintiff doctrine and the burden-shifting mechanism of CIVJIG 91.40 should not be confused.

We agree that *HNI2* a defendant should be responsible for the [\*\*30] harm that the defendant caused even if the harm is more severe because the plaintiff is more susceptible to injury--the eggshell plaintiff doctrine. But it does not follow, in a case involving aggravation of a preexisting injury, that a defendant should also pay for the preexisting injury. The defendant should pay for the aggravation, but not for the preexisting injury or condition. See *Dobbs*, supra, § 188 at 465. It is incorrect to assert that the defendant is "given a break" when the plaintiff is held to prove the extent and nature of her injuries. This is traditionally where we have placed the burden of proof under our tort law. Moreover, it would be improper to make the defendant responsible for proving any apportionment between the preexisting injury and the new injury when the plaintiff has superior knowledge of the preexisting injury.

We share the dissent's concerns that *HNI3* the plaintiff not be undercompensated when a jury has

*363 F.2d 592, 594 (10th Cir. 1966).*

<sup>7</sup>We are expressing no opinion on whether the eggshell plaintiff doctrine was inapt in this case because that issue is not before us. Rowe did not claim that she was an eggshell plaintiff. The dissent, however, is incorrect to state conclusively that Rowe did not continue to suffer from back and neck problems before the accident with Munye--in fact, Rowe sought chiropractic treatment only a few days before the accident. Moreover, Rowe's theory suggests that her injury involves an aggravation of a preexisting injury. If she had been entirely asymptomatic, we would not have the issue before us. See *Morlock*, 650 N.W.2d at 161 (determining that deciding CIVJIG 91.40 issue was not ripe because no party claimed aggravation of a preexisting injury).

difficulty separating the plaintiff's injuries caused by the defendant from her preexisting injuries, but we conclude that CIVJIG 91.40 is not the proper solution. CIVJIG 91.40 tries to do too much by casting a wider net than just those cases where [\*31] apportionment is not possible. The third sentence of CIVJIG 91.40 attempts to address the situation when the jury "cannot separate damages caused by the pre-existing disability or medical condition from those caused by the accident" and is not intended to shift the burden to the defendant in every case. But, *HN14* when confusing or conflicting testimony, jury indecision, or juror disagreement could lead to the jury's inability to separate damages, we believe, rather than placing all uncertainty on the defendant, the better option is for the jury to make a rough apportionment so that the plaintiff receives fair compensation for her injuries. See *Montalvo v. Lopez*, 77 Haw. 282, 884 P.2d 343, 363 (Haw. 1994) (concluding that the jury should be instructed to roughly apportion between injuries a plaintiff received in separate accidents). We agree with the court of appeals that "it would be the exceptional case in which there is no reasonable basis for apportionment." *Rowe*, 674 N.W.2d at 768; see also Dobbs, supra, § 174 at 425 (noting that surprising bases for apportionment can be found).

To sum up our analysis, we conclude that CIVJIG 91.40 creates confusion [\*32] for the jury and blurs the distinctions among a plaintiff with an aggravation of a preexisting injury, a plaintiff injured by joint and several tortfeasors, and the eggshell plaintiff doctrine. Adoption of CIVJIG 91.40 would change our case law and would shift the burden of proving apportionment to the defendant in cases involving a single defendant and aggravation of a preexisting injury. We choose not to do so. The defendant should be responsible only for the injuries that are legally caused by the defendant's negligence.

<sup>8</sup> *HN16* We further note another potential danger in CIVJIG 91.40. The third sentence of CIVJIG 91.40 instructs the jury, "if you cannot separate damages caused by the preexisting disability or medical condition from those caused by the accident, then (defendant) is liable for all of the damages." (Emphasis added.) In instructing the jury to determine whether the damages can be apportioned, CIVJIG 91.40

CIVJIG 91.40 goes too far by making the defendant responsible for injuries that he did not cause. We therefore hold that the district court erred in giving CIVJIG 91.40 to the jury and that *HN15* CIVJIG 91.40, as presently written, misstates Minnesota law on the defendant's burden of proof in a case involving one defendant and aggravation of the plaintiff's preexisting injury or condition. <sup>8</sup>

[\*33] [\*743] II.

Our conclusion that the district court erroneously gave the jury an instruction that misstates the law does not end our analysis in this case. *HN17* A complainant will not receive a new trial for errors in jury instructions unless the error was prejudicial. *Lewis v. Equitable Life Assurance Soc'y of the U.S.*, 189 N.W.2d 876, 885 (Minn. 1986). Therefore, we must determine whether Munye was prejudiced by the giving of this instruction. *HN18* In determining whether erroneous instructions resulted in prejudice, we must construe the instructions as a whole from the standpoint of the total impact on the jury. *Kroning v. State Farm Auto. Ins. Co.*, 567 N.W.2d 42, 48 (Minn. 1997). We will, however, give the complainant the benefit of the doubt by granting the complainant a new trial if the effect of the erroneous instruction cannot be determined. See *Marlock*, 650 N.W.2d at 152.

Rowe argues that, if the district court erred in giving CIVJIG 91.40, the error was not prejudicial to Munye because (1) the jury's finding of permanent injury to Rowe refutes the defendant's argument that Rowe suffered no permanent injury; and (2) the jury did not have [\*34] to rely on the last sentence of CIVJIG 91.40 because it "clearly apportioned the damages." Rowe contends that, because the jury awarded her only a portion of the damage award she requested, the jury did "in fact separate the pre-existing from the aggravation injuries" and Munye

improperly usurps the domain of the judge. "Whether the injury is capable of apportionment is a question of law. Once the trial court finds that the harm can be apportioned, the question of actual apportionment is a question of fact for the jury." *Canada by Landy*, 567 N.W.2d at 507-08 (internal citations omitted); see also *Restatement (Second) of Torts* § 424(1)(b).

suffered no prejudice.

Munye argues that CIVJIG 91.40 caused him substantial prejudice because this instruction misstated his burden of proof. He contends that any argument that the jury may have apportioned the damages between the new damages and those that existed before the accident "is purely speculative." As a result, he asserts that because the total impact of CIVJIG 91.40 on the jury cannot be determined, he is entitled to a new trial.

We conclude that Munye has the stronger argument. Because the jury was not properly instructed on aggravation of injuries caused by the accident over Rowe's preexisting injuries, we cannot determine how the jury decided the question of damages. Although Rowe did not explicitly argue that her new injuries were not apportionable from her preexisting injuries, because of the potential confusion created by CIVJIG 91.40, we cannot necessarily conclude that the jury did not [\*35] rely on CIVJIG 91.40's third sentence. The award could reflect that the jury did not apportion the damages, but found that Rowe's claimed damages were excessive, or it could reflect that the jury did apportion Rowe's injuries. The jury verdict does not specify which of these options is correct. We therefore hold that because we cannot determine the total effect of CIVJIG 91.40 based on the information before this court, Munye is entitled to a new trial on damages.

Affirmed.

BLATZ, C.J., took no part in the consideration or decision of this case.

Concur by: Anderson, Russell A.

Concur

CONCURRENCE

<sup>1</sup>From 1963 through 1999, CIVJIG 163 covered damages in cases of preexisting conditions:

A person who has a defect or disability at the time of an accident is nevertheless entitled to damages for any aggravation of such pre-existing condition, even though the particular results would

[\*744] Anderson, Russell A., Justice (concurring).

I concur in the result but write separately to express my view of the underlying principles that support the conclusion that CIVJIG 91.40 not only improperly permits application of collective liability principles in single plaintiff/single tortfeasor cases but also allocates to the jury the determination of divisibility of harms, a judicial function.

In Minnesota the defendant is liable only for the extent to which his conduct has aggravated the preexisting condition. *Watson v. Rinderknecht*, 82 Minn. 235, 238, 84 N.W. 798, 799 (1901); [\*36] *Schore v. Mueller*, 290 Minn. 186, 189, 186 N.W.2d 699, 701 (1971) (plaintiff with a preexisting condition is entitled to recover damages for an aggravation of that condition, "recovery being limited, however, to the additional injury over and above the consequences which normally would have followed from the preexisting condition absent defendant's negligence."). The burden has long been upon the plaintiff to distinguish harm caused by the defendant "over and above" the original condition. *Watson*, 82 Minn. at 238, 84 N.W. at 799 (burden was upon the plaintiff "to show in what respect, and to what extent, his present condition could be attributed to the assault and battery, and what could be more properly established as the result of his army experience.").

For over 30 years our pattern jury instruction summarized the law related to the measure of damages for an aggravation of a preexisting condition as limited to the additional injury caused by the defendant's conduct. 4 Minn. Dist. Judges Ass'n, *Minnesota Practice--Jury Instruction Guides, Civil*, CIVJIG 163 (3d ed. 1986). <sup>1</sup> [\*38] But the

not have followed if the injured person had not been subject to such pre-existing condition. Damages are limited, however, to those results which are over and above those which normally followed from the pre-existing condition, had there been no accident.

LAWRENCE SEMENZA

current pattern jury instruction, CIVJIG 91.40,<sup>2</sup> permits [\*\*37] allocation of liability to the defendant for harm for which the defendant was in no way responsible. The original commentary to CIVJIG 91.40 suggested that the instruction was derived from Canada by Landy v. McCarthy, 567 N.W.2d 496 (Minn. 1997). I read Canada, however, as involving a unique application of collective liability principles in which joint and several liability was imposed upon multiple tortfeasors. Canada, 567 N.W.2d at 507-08.<sup>3</sup>

[\*745] The rule of joint and several liability "results in the [\*\*39] imposition of liability on multiple defendants whose fault combined to cause a single, indivisible injury or damage to the plaintiff." Michael K. Steenson, *Joint and Several Liability Minnesota Style*, 15 Wm. Mitchell L. Rev. 969 (1989). The justification for joint and several liability "rested on two factual premises: (1) that each defendant had caused the loss; and (2) the absence of any basis for dividing the harm among the defendants." Gerald W. Boston, *Apportionment of Harm in Tort Law: A Proposed Restatement*, 21 U. Dayton L. Rev. 267, 273 (1996). Professor Wigmore believed such wrongdoers should not "go

scot free" and proposed the following rule:

Whenever two or more persons by culpable acts, whether concerted or not, cause a single general harm, not obviously assignable in parts to the respective wrongdoers, the injured party may recover from each for the whole. In short, wherever there is any doubt at all as to how much each caused, take the burden of proof off the innocent sufferer; make any one of them pay him for the whole, and then let them do their own figuring among themselves as to what is the share of blame for each.

John [\*\*40] H. Wigmore, *Joint-Tortfeasors and Severance of Damages: Making the Innocent Party Suffer Without Redress*, 17 Ill. L. Rev. 458, 459 (1923) (emphasis omitted).<sup>4</sup> Minnesota adopted joint-and-several liability principles in Flaherty v. Minneapolis & St. Louis Ry. Co., 39 Minn. 328, 329, 40 N.W. 160, 160-61 (1888). This common-law rule has been incorporated into our comparative negligence statute in modified form. Minn. Stat. § 604.02, subd. 1 (2004).<sup>5</sup>

<sup>4</sup> Minn. Dist. Judges Ass'n, *Minnesota Practice--Jury Instruction Guides, Civil*, CIVJIG 163 (3d ed. 1986).

<sup>2</sup> The current pattern jury instruction, CIVJIG 91.40, provides:

There is evidence that (plaintiff) had a pre-existing disability or medical condition at the time of the accident.

(Defendant) is liable only for any damages that you find to be directly caused by the accident.

[If you cannot separate damages caused by the pre-existing disability or medical condition from those caused by the accident, then (defendant) is liable for all of the damages.]

<sup>4A</sup> Minn. Dist. Judges Ass'n, *Minnesota Practice, Jury Instruction Guides--Civil*, JIG 91.40 (4th ed. 1999 & Supp. 2004).

<sup>3</sup> Canada involved successive lead-paint poisonings suffered by the minor plaintiff at separate rental properties. The trial court determined that plaintiff's injuries were divisible, a ruling not challenged on appeal, and went on to instruct the jury to apportion among multiple tortfeasors damages between pre-July 1992 lead poisoning and damages occurring after that time. Canada, 567 N.W.2d at 508 n.7 (Minn. 1997).

<sup>4</sup> Professor Prosser believed that the difficulties of proof:

may have been overstated. The courts quite reasonably have been very liberal in permitting the jury to award damages where the uncertainty as to their extent arises from the nature of the wrong itself, for which the defendant, and not the plaintiff, is responsible.

William L. Prosser & W. Page Keeton, *Prosser and Keeton on the Law of Torts* § 52, at 350 (W. Page Keeton et al. eds., 5th ed. 1984).

<sup>5</sup> Minnesota Statutes § 604.02, subdivision 1 provides:

When two or more persons are severally liable, contributions to awards shall be in proportion to the percentage of fault attributable to each, except that the following persons are jointly and severally liable for the whole award:

- (1) a person whose fault is greater than 50 percent;
- (2) two or more persons who act in a common scheme or plan that results in injury;
- (3) a person who commits an intentional tort; or
- (4) a person whose liability arises under chapters 18B - pesticide control, 115 - water pollution control, 115A -

[\*\*41] A "necessary corollary" to the rule of holding each defendant liable for the entire harm was "that when the harm can be apportioned on some rational basis, then liability should be proportionate only." Boston, *supra*, at 284. Apportionment principles were incorporated in the *Restatement (Second) of Torts* §§ 433A, 433B (1965). These apportionment principles apply to all contributing causes of a single harm and divisible harms. *Id.* § 433A.<sup>6</sup> Preexisting conditions are divisible [\*746] harms. *Id.* § 433A cmt. e. "Pre-existing conditions can be apportioned from the incremental harm attributable to the defendant's tortious conduct. \* \* \* The touchstone of apportionment is reliance on the contribution that causes the ultimate harm and *not* to some actual division of the harm itself." Boston, *supra*, at 301. Joint and several liability applies to situations involving one "innocent" cause and two or more culpable causes, where either culpable cause would have been sufficient to cause the harm or where both are essential to the harm. *Restatement (Second) of Torts* § 433A cmt. i.

[\*\*42] *Restatement (Second) of Torts* § 433B(1)

waste management, 115B - environmental response and liability, 115C - leaking underground storage tanks, and 299J - pipeline safety, public nuisance law for damage to the environment or the public health, any other environmental or public health law, or any environmental or public health ordinance or program of a municipality as defined in section 466.01.

<sup>6</sup> *Restatement (Second) of Torts* § 433A provides for the apportionment of harm to causes:

(1) Damages for harm are to be apportioned among two or more causes where

(a) there are distinct harms, or

(b) there is a reasonable basis for determining the contribution of each cause to a single harm.

(2) Damages for any other harm cannot be apportioned among two or more causes.

<sup>7</sup> *Restatement (Second) of Torts* § 433B provides:

(1) Except as stated in Subsections (2) and (3), the burden of

states that the plaintiff has the burden of proving that the defendant's tortious conduct caused the harm. *Sections 433B(2) and (3)*, exceptions to the rule stated in subsection (1), provide for burden-shifting in two situations: when the tortious conduct of two or more defendants has combined to bring about harm to the plaintiff, the defendant seeking to limit liability has the burden as to apportionment; and when the plaintiff sues two or more tortfeasors and proves that at least one of them has caused harm to the plaintiff but there is uncertainty as to which one has caused it, the burden is on the defendant to prove that he had not caused the harm.<sup>7</sup> Comment "c," in reiterating that subsection (2) is an exception to the general rule on burden of proof "where the tortious conduct of two or more actors combines to bring about the harm," indicates that burden-shifting only applies in multiple tortfeasor situations. *Restatement (Second) of Torts* § 433A cmt. c.

[\*\*43] *Restatement (Second) of Torts* § 434 spells out the functions of the court and jury. The court determines whether the evidence meets the causation threshold and whether the harm is divisible. *Restatement (Second) of Torts* § 434(1)(a), (b). If the harm is divisible, the jury determines the apportionment. *Id.* § 434(2)(b).<sup>8</sup>

proof that the tortious conduct of the defendant has caused the harm to the plaintiff is upon the plaintiff.

(2) Where the tortious conduct of two or more actors has combined to bring about harm to the plaintiff, and one or more of the actors seeks to limit his liability on the ground that the harm is capable of apportionment among them, the burden of proof as to the apportionment is upon each such actor.

(3) Where the conduct of two or more actors is tortious, and it is proved that harm has been caused to the plaintiff by only one of them, but there is uncertainty as to which one has caused it, the burden is upon each such actor to prove that he has not caused the harm.

<sup>8</sup> *Restatement (Second) of Torts* § 434 provides:

T(1) It is the function of the court to determine

(a) whether the evidence as to the facts makes an issue upon which the jury may reasonably differ as to whether the conduct of the defendant has been a substantial factor in causing the harm to the plaintiff,

(b) whether the harm to the plaintiff is capable of

[\*\*44] [\*\*747] We adopted the rationale of *Restatement (Second) of Torts § 433B(2)* in *Mathews v. Mills*, 288 Minn. 16, 178 N.W.2d 841 (1979):

We feel that the rule adopted in Restatement [Second of Torts] § 433B(2), is the one by which we should be governed. This section provides:

"Where the tortious conduct of two or more actors has been combined to bring about harm to the plaintiff, and one or more of the actors seeks to limit his liability on the ground that the harm is capable of apportionment among them, the burden of proof as to the apportionment is upon each such actor."

Thus, in a multiple-impact situation, the burden of proving that the harm can be separated falls on those defendants who contend that it can be apportioned.

*Id.* at 22, 178 N.W.2d at 845.

We also embraced the rationale of *Restatement (Second) of Torts § 434(b)(1)*:

Having decided that the burden of establishing that the injuries in a multiple-accident situation are capable of apportionment rests upon the defendants so claiming, we further hold [\*\*45] that it is the function of the trial court to determine whether such burden has been met. Whether or not the harm to the

plaintiff is capable of apportionment among two or more causes is a question of law. Once the trial court determines that the harm is capable of apportionment, the question of actual apportionment of damages among several causes becomes one of fact to be determined by the jury.

*Mathews*, 288 Minn. at 23, 178 N.W.2d at 845 (citing *Restatement (Second) of Torts § 434 cmt. d*).<sup>9</sup> In that the question of whether the harm is capable of apportionment is a legal one, CIVJIG 91.40's instruction (advising the jury that if it cannot separate the damages then the defendant is liable for all of the damages) improperly assigns the legal question to the jury.

[\*\*46] In taking the position that collective liability principles extend to aggravations of preexisting conditions, the dissent relies on Dan B. Dobbs, *The Law of Torts* § 174, at 425 (2000) (citing the *Newbury* line of cases).<sup>10</sup> [\*\*47] There is, however, well-regarded authority to the contrary. 1 J.D. Lee & Barry A. Lindahl, *Modern Tort Law: Liability & Litigation* § 6:6 (2d. ed. 2002) ("Where the aggravation of a preexisting injury is involved, generally the plaintiff has the burden of proof on apportioning the injuries which are a result of the preexisting condition and those which are a result of the aggravation of the condition.");<sup>11</sup> Prosser & Keeton, *supra*, § 52 at [\*\*748] 351 (W. Page Keeton,

apportionment among two or more causes; and

(c) the questions of causation and apportionment, in any case in which the jury may not reasonably differ.

(2) It is the function of the jury to determine, in any case in which it may reasonably differ on the issue,

(a) whether the defendant's conduct has been a substantial factor in causing the harm to the plaintiff, and

(b) the apportionment of the harm to two or more causes.

<sup>9</sup> *Restatement (Second) of Torts § 434 cmt. d* reads as follows:

The question whether the harm to the plaintiff is capable of apportionment among two or more causes is a question of law, and is for the decision of the court in all cases. Once it is determined that the harm is capable of being apportioned, the

actual apportionment of the damages among the various causes is a question of fact, which is to be determined by the jury, unless the evidence is such that reasonable men could come to only one conclusion.

<sup>10</sup> See, e.g., *Newbury v. Unped*, 131 Conn. 536, 379 P.2d 811, 813 (Conn., 1962) (stating that "plaintiff was entitled to an instruction advising the jury that if they could not apportion the disability between the pre-existing arthritis and the trauma then the defendant was liable for the entire damage resulting from the disability."); *Lovely v. Alliance Ins. Co.*, 658 A.2d 1091, 1492 (Me., 1995) (applying *Newbury* single injury rule); *Tingey v. Christensen*, 1989 UT 60, 199 Utah 68, 987 P.2d 588, 591-93 (Utah 1999) (recognizing *Newbury* rule).

<sup>11</sup> Lee & Lindahl note the rule may be different in medical malpractice cases, citing *Engate v. Caroma*, 66 N.J. 265, 330 A.2d 353, 363 (N.J., 1974). Lee & Lindahl, *supra*, § 6:6 n.7.

et al. eds., 5th ed. 1984) (citing the *Newbury* line of cases as well as other cases rejecting the idea of shifting the burden of proof to the defendant).<sup>12</sup> [\*\*48] I believe that CIVJIG 91.40 holds a defendant responsible for a portion of damages suffered by the plaintiff which were due to an innocent cause, a proposition which is contrary to the philosophy of our *Watson/Schore* line of cases.<sup>13</sup>

Dissent by: MEYER; PAGE

### Dissent

#### DISSENT

MEYER, Justice (dissenting).

The position espoused by the majority, that CIVJIG 91.40 misstates Minnesota law, utterly fails to answer the essential question raised by CIVJIG 91.40: what happens if the jury simply cannot apportion damages caused by the preexisting injury and those caused by the accident, even after all the evidence has been presented? The majority leaves the plaintiff in that case completely uncompensated. A plaintiff with a symptomatic [\*\*49] preexisting injury whose symptoms are significantly aggravated by a tortfeasor is left to bear the fault of the tortfeasor. This result is contrary to our policy of allowing fair compensation to injured plaintiffs. This result is also contrary to the law of the vast majority of states that have considered this issue.

It has long been recognized that a tortfeasor is liable for all injuries proximately caused by the tortfeasor's

negligence, even if such injuries could not have been anticipated. *Duffwo v. Pearson*, 259 Minn. 452, 455, 107 N.W.2d 859, 861 (1961); *Christianson v. Chicago, St. Paul, Minneapolis & Omaha Ry. Co.*, 67 Minn. 94, 96-97, 69 N.W. 640, 641 (1896). In the context of preexisting physical conditions, this principle is called the eggshell (or thin skull) plaintiff doctrine, and is fundamental to tort law. See, e.g., *Restatement (Second) of Torts* § 461; *Purcell v. St. Paul City Ry. Co.*, 48 Minn. 134, 139, 50 N.W. 1034, 1035 (1892) ("Any one injured by the negligence must be entitled to recover to the full extent of the injury so caused, without regard to whether, owing to his previous [\*\*50] condition of health, he is more or less liable to injury."). The primary policy reason for this doctrine is that as between the innocent victim and the negligent tortfeasor, the tortfeasor should answer for his or her negligent actions. Dan B. Dobbs, *The Law of Torts* § 124 at 425 (5th ed. 2000).

The issue raised by this case is slightly different, in that rather than a preexisting [\*\*749] condition caused by a disease or a congenital propensity, the plaintiff had a preexisting condition caused by a previous injury. But why should tortfeasors be "given a break" if a plaintiff's preexisting condition was caused by injury rather than a congenital propensity? I find no rational reason for such a distinction.

I believe that the policy reason for holding a tortfeasor liable in an eggshell plaintiff situation--that the liability for injury should rest with the tortfeasor and not the innocent victim--is equally

<sup>12</sup>Of interest is the experience of the Hawaii Supreme Court which adopted the *Newbury* rule, only to repudiate the rule 23 years later. *Mamula v. Lauer*, 77 Haw. 282, 264 P.2d 343, 357-58, 362 (1954). *Montalvo* involved a plaintiff with a preexisting back condition who was also injured in unrelated accidents prior to the one for which he brought suit and alleged post-accident aggravations of the same injuries. The Hawaii Supreme Court held that if, on remand, the jury found that the preexisting condition was not fully resolved or not dormant or latent at the time of the sued-upon accident, apportionment was required, if "even roughly"; but if that failed, then in equal shares among the various causes. *Id.*, at 263. Professor Boston believes that "*Montalvo* represents modern authority that is driven by a sense of

fairness to all the parties and a preference for a single proceeding in which all responsible parties are joined." Boston, *supra*, at 341.

<sup>13</sup>I do not believe that the rule taking the plaintiff's preexisting condition into account in assessing damages is inconsistent with the "thin skull" rule that holds the defendant liable for the unforeseeable aggravation of a preexisting condition. The rule that the "defendant takes his victim as he finds him" \* \* \* simply means that the extent of the victim's actual injury from the accident need not have been reasonably foreseeable." Joseph H. King, Jr., *Causation, Valuation and Chance in Personal Injury Torts Involving Preexisting Conditions and Future Consequences*, 90 Yale L.J. 1353, 1361 (1981).

applicable to aggravation of a preexisting injury. The majority makes much of the distinction between the eggshell plaintiff doctrine and aggravation of preexisting injuries, minimizing the considerable overlap between the two. Existing case law illustrates the vast gray area consisting [\*\*51] of injury to plaintiffs with preexisting conditions such as osteoarthritis or degenerative disc disease. The eggshell plaintiff doctrine has been applied to plaintiffs with such conditions as respiratory troubles caused by smoking (*Walbers v. Finley Hosp.*, 673 N.W.2d 728, 735-36 (Iowa 2003)); atrophied muscle (*Grebusch v. State*, 2003 Iowa App. LEXIS 990, No. 01-1712, 2003 WL 22697266 at \* 4-5 (Iowa Ct. App. Nov. 17, 2003)); degenerative disc disease (*McDevitt v. Wenger*, 2003 Ohio 6096, 2003 WL 22700353 at \* 4 (Ohio Ct. App. 2003)); and osteoarthritis (*Smith v. Galae*, 330 Ark. 222, 953 S.W.2d 576, 578 (Ark. 1997)). These are conditions that qualify equally well as preexisting injuries. In the instant case, the evidence shows that Rowe had degenerative joint disease before the accident, but that her prior neck and back problems had resolved to the point that she "felt really great" and "better than [she] had in a long time." How does her preexisting condition differ from that of the eggshell plaintiff with osteoarthritis? I believe that it does not.

The majority deems this position an impermissible extension of existing Minnesota [\*\*52] law, claiming that it would tend to overcompensate the plaintiff and run counter to our policy of ensuring that the defendant is responsible only for the damages that he or she caused. However, the majority's position runs counter to our equally important policy of protecting the innocent victim over the wrongdoer. See, e.g., *Ross v. Great N. Ry. Co.*, 101 Minn. 172, 175, 111 N.W. 951, 953 (1907) ("Where a tort is committed \* \* \*, the wrongdoer is liable for the proximate results of that injury, although the consequences are more serious than they would have been, had the injured person been in perfect health."). The majority arbitrarily makes a decision that sacrifices one public policy for another. Rather than pick and choose among competing

policies, I believe the better approach is to ask whether placing the burden of apportionment on the defendant in this situation is reasonable, and whether it has support in case law from other jurisdictions.

A leading treatise on tort law has adopted the position that the defendant should bear the burden of apportionment. It is generally accepted that when an indivisible injury is caused by two or more tortfeasors, courts [\*\*53] impose joint and several liability, holding each tortfeasor liable for the entire injury. Dobbs, *supra*, § 174 at 423. However, "the principle is not limited to cases of two tortfeasors, but can apply whenever the injury inflicted by the tortfeasor combines with another condition to produce an indivisible harm." *Id.* § 174 at 425. Ideally, the tortfeasor will be held liable only for any aggravation of the preexisting condition. *Id.* "But if the tortious harm combines with the existing condition to leave the plaintiff with an indivisible injury, courts may impose liability for the whole injury upon the defendant unless [\*\*50] he can show grounds for apportionment." *Id.*

There is also support for this position in Restatement (Second) of Torts, which provides:

Where the tortious conduct of two or more actors has combined to bring about harm \* \* \*, and one or more of the actors seeks to limit his liability on the ground that the harm is capable of apportionment among them, the burden of proof as to the apportionment is upon each such actor.

*Restatement (Second) of Torts § 433B(2)* (1965). An official comment makes it clear that this [\*\*54] section may be applied to single-defendant situations where some preexisting harm is aggravated:

The reason for the exceptional rule placing the burden of proof as to apportionment upon the defendant or defendants is the injustice of allowing a proved wrongdoer who has in fact caused harm to the plaintiff to escape liability

merely because the harm which he has inflicted has combined with similar harm inflicted by other wrongdoers, and the nature of the harm itself has made it necessary that evidence be produced before it can be apportioned. \* \* \* *As between the proved tortfeasor who has clearly caused some harm, and the entirely innocent plaintiff, any hardship due to lack of evidence as to the extent of the harm caused should fall upon the former.*

*Restatement (Second) of Torts § 433B cmt. d* (emphasis added). The majority implicitly concedes that this comment correctly advocates shifting the burden to the defendant in situations where a preexisting condition was caused by a previous tortfeasor, and that the defendant should not be "given a break" in these situations. But the majority's holding disregards these situations, which [\*\*55] highlights the arbitrariness of the majority's decision to abandon our policy of protecting the innocent injured person over the wrongdoer.

Of the states that have considered this issue, the vast majority have held that if the jury cannot apportion damages between a preexisting and an aggravating injury, the defendant is liable for the total injury. *LaMoureans v. Totem Ocean Trailer Express, Inc.*, 632 P.2d 539, 545 (Alaska 1981); *Newbury v. Vogel*, 151 Colo. 520, 379 P.2d 811, 815 (Colo. 1963); *Maser v. Fioretti*, 498 So. 2d 568, 570 (Fla. Dist. Ct. App. 1986); *Bushong v. Kamiah Grain, Inc.*, 96 Idaho 659, 534 P.2d 1099, 1101 (Idaho 1975); *Lavelly v. Allstate Ins. Co.*, 658 A.2d 1091, 1092 (Me. 1995); *McNabb v. Green Real Estate Co.*, 62 Mich. App. 500, 233 N.W.2d 811, 819-20 (Mich. Ct. App. 1975), superseded by statute on other grounds, *Mich. R. Evid. 404*; *Brake v. Speed*, 605 So. 2d 28, 33 (Miss. 1992); *David v. DeLeon*, 250 Neb. 109, 547 N.W.2d 726, 730 (Neb. 1996); *Kleitzi v. Raskin*,

*103 Nev. 325, 738 P.2d 508, 509 (Nev. 1987); Pang v. Mitch*, 53 Ohio St. 3d 186, 559 N.E.2d 1313, 1324-25 (Ohio 1990) [\*\*56] (relying on *Restatement (Second) of Torts § 433B cmt. d*); *Haws v. Bullock*, 592 S.W.2d 588, 591 (Tenn. Ct. App. 1979); *Tingey v. Christensen*, 1999 UT 68, 199 Utah 68, 987 P.2d 588, 592 (Utah 1999); *Phennah v. Whalen*, 28 Wn. App. 19, 621 P.2d 1304, 1309 (Wash. Ct. App. 1980); *Bigley v. Craven*, 769 P.2d 892, 898 (Wyo. 1989).<sup>1</sup> Only two [\*\*751] states considering the issue of indivisible injury have rejected this approach. See *Faggia v. Des Moines Bowl-O-Mat, Inc.*, 543 N.W.2d 889, 893-94 (Iowa 1996); *Mayer v. N. Arundel Hosp. Ass'n, Inc.*, 145 Md. App. 235, 807 A.2d 483, 494 (Md. Ct. Spec. App. 2002). Two states have determined that if the jury is unable to apportion, then the damages are divided equally among the various causes. *Montalvo v. Lopez*, 77 Haw. 282, 884 P.2d 345, 357-58 (Haw. 1994); *Curd v. State*, 57 Conn. App. 134, 747 A.2d 32 (Conn. 2000). By adopting the majority's holding, Minnesota chooses a path rejected by every court but Iowa and Maryland.

[\*\*57] In each of the states placing the burden on the defendant, the court recognized the importance of holding the tortfeasor responsible only for the aggravation of a preexisting injury, but recognized that when apportionment is impossible, the tortfeasor should bear the burden of uncertainty in the determination of damages. See, e.g., *Tingey*, 987 P.2d at 592. This proposition follows from several legal principles: a tortfeasor takes an accident victim as he or she finds them; a tortfeasor bears the burden of unpredictability in the extent of the damage to a victim; and a tortfeasor should not escape liability for damage caused by the tortfeasor because the damages cannot be proved with precision. *Id.*

CIVJIG 91.40 follows the reasoning laid out in *The Law of Torts* and case law from the various jurisdictions cited above. It does not place the

<sup>1</sup> The Supreme Court of New Jersey has held that "In a situation where \* \* \* malpractice or other tortious act aggravates a preexisting disease or condition, \* \* \* the burden of proof should be shifted to the culpable defendant who should be held responsible for all damages unless he

can demonstrate that the damages \* \* \* are capable of some reasonable apportionment." *Eugene v. Corona*, 66 N.J. 768, 320 A.2d 355, 358 (N.J. 1974). The supreme court has not rejected the application of this rule to negligence cases other than medical malpractice.

burden of apportionment on the defendant in all situations. The plaintiff still has the burden of showing that the accident caused an aggravation of a preexisting condition, thus furthering the policy of placing the burden on the party with the greater amount of information. CIVJIG 91.40 clearly states that the defendant [\*\*58] is "liable only for any damages that you [the jury] find to be directly caused by the accident." This directly addresses the majority's concern for not overcompensating the plaintiff. The tortfeasor is only held liable for the entire injury in the rare case where the jury, upon all the evidence produced by both plaintiff and defendant, is unable to separate the harm caused by the tortfeasor from the plaintiff's preexisting injury.<sup>2</sup> This part of the instruction emphasizes the importance of protecting the innocent victim over the wrongdoer. Thus, CIVJIG 91.40 encourages holding the defendant liable only for the damages he or she caused, but also recognizes the need to *balance* this policy with that of protecting the

innocent plaintiff, rather than disregarding one or the other.

[\*\*59] For the reasons stated, I would adopt the following holding:

Where a preexisting disease or condition exists, and where a tortfeasor causes aggravation of the condition and disability and pain results, and no apportionment of the damage between that caused by the preexisting condition and that caused by the tortfeasor can be made, the tortfeasor is responsible for the entire damage.

I would reverse the court of appeals and uphold the award of damages to the plaintiff.

[\*752] PAGE, Justice (dissenting).

I join in the dissent of Justice Meyer.

---

*End of Document*

---

<sup>2</sup>The majority argues that CIVJIG 91.40 tries to do too much by sweeping in cases where apportionment is possible. This is manifestly not the case. CIVJIG 91.40 expressly instructs the jury to shift the burden only in instances where apportionment is impossible. As the majority notes, citing the court of appeals, "it would be the exceptional

case in which there is no reasonable basis for apportionment." *Rowe v. Munte*, 674 N.W.2d 761, 768 (Minn. App. 2004). The majority appears to have little confidence in the ability of a jury to do its job, when it worries that "confusing or conflicting testimony" could lead to inability to separate damages.